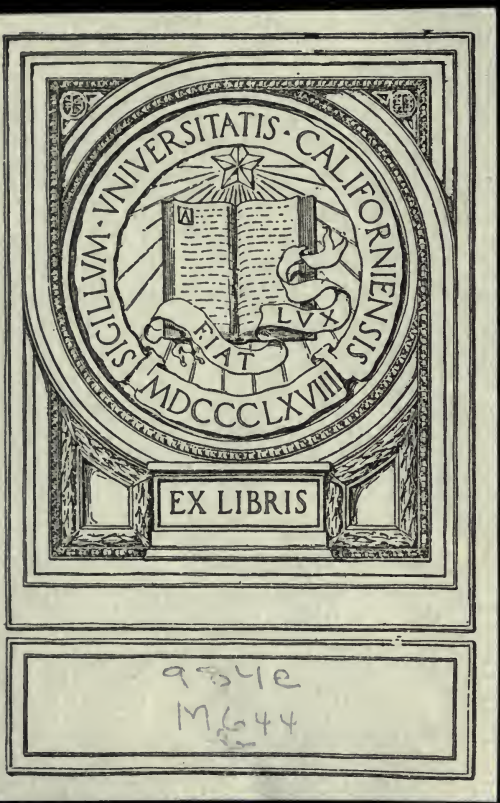
UC-NRLF
$B 274 238

Bread from Heaven

The Sayings of Jesus Christ


SIGILLVM · VNIVERSITATIS · CALIFORNIENSIS
FIAT LVX
MDCCCLXVIII
EX LIBRIS

934e
M644

BREAD *from* HEAVEN

A Spiritual Diet of the Sayings
OF
JESUS CHRIST

COMPILED BY
ANNIE RIX MILITZ

THE MASTER MIND PUBLISHING COMPANY
618 SOUTH SPRING STREET
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA

Copyrighted
by
THE MASTER MIND PUBLISHING CO
1920

Foreword

In these days of returning to the direct teaching of Jesus Christ, there is an increasing demand for his sayings to stand forth distinctly from his history as presented in the Four Gospels. The *Red Letter Testament* was one of the first responses to this demand. Other works like *The Great Discourse* have sought to supply this need.

This volume aims to give all the sayings of Jesus Christ in a form that can be a daily study, a spiritual diet for the soul-hunger of the thousands who long to be like Jesus Christ in character, works and attainment.

We become like that which we study, and our minds "let this mind be in us which was also in Christ Jesus" by earnest and faithful study of, and meditation upon, the words which sprung from the mind of the Master.

Arranged to be a daily study for five years under more than two hundred and fifty subjects, this compilation will be a means of most devoted application, and those who will faithfully eat and drink these sayings, will find their progress in the Christ Way greatly enhanced, and their daily living full of spiritual sweetness, strength and satisfaction.

Other uses will be found for the book such as reciting, as "Grace before meals," the red-letter saying of the week at the top of the page at breakfast, and the red-letter saying at the foot at the evening meal. Those who desire material for discourses, writings and meditations will find the subject arrangement especially helpful. For readings from the pulpit, also for responsive readings for minister and congregation, this little volume may prove a happy aid.

But more than all else, this is the deeply heartfelt, humble desire of the compiler, that this daily companion shall contribute to the enthusiastic and whole-hearted return of every Christian to the primitive doctrines and practice of our Leader, Jesus Christ, the one sure Guide into the Life of endless Happiness and Peace.

Sierra Madre, Cal., U. S. A., June, 1920.

463387

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2007 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

http://www.archive.org/details/breadfromheavens00milirich

Our Spiritual Diet

THE soul of man must be fed as well as his body, and the food of the soul consists of the thoughts and feelings that belong to the mind and heart of God. These are embodied in the words of spiritual masters, whose sayings have ever been the spiritual diet of those who have desired to advance spiritually. But the wisest Master of all left us a complete dietary of Words to eat and drink, that are all-sufficient for us to make the same attainment that he did.

Though Jesus Christ spoke thousands of words that are not recorded, yet by inspirational memory (John 14:26) his disciples remembered just those words that supply the complete means for nourishing the true in us and purging us of the false—just enough words and no more. Other masters have given much teaching, and their followers have culled from their words what they pleased, often refusing the bitter words, not knowing their place in the economy of their spiritual development. But this Master of masters provided against such unwise and childish discrimination by the power of the Holy Spirit, so that our blessed heritage from him consists of a choice of his sayings, commandments, doctrines and parables, as shall form the perfect dietary to regenerate our whole nature and prepare us a body fit for the Christ demonstration of immortal life here upon the earth.

For the beautiful utterances that fill us with love and peace, comfort and strength—faith, purity, wisdom, patience, joy, illumination, all the virtues of heaven and beauties of the Christ character, we need no special urge in accepting, studying, assimilating and incorporating to the very best of our ability.

But there are the strong denunciations, the flaming "woes," the rebukes, the plain exposures of the deceitful pretender—what about these? These are most essential to cleanse us of self-righteousness, to rouse us from the smugness of the world-life, to warn us before the carnal deceptions, subtleties and other errors that have stumbled the feet of so many aspirants who have fallen short of the great attainment. Let us swallow them with the same grace with which

we have received the gracious words. They may be bitter to our taste but they will prove tonics to our enervated spiritual energies.

"Drink ye all of it." Eat and drink every word and those that seem most unwelcome, meditate long upon. Also sayings that seem only words,—perhaps good words that have become a dry food because hackneyed, difficult to receive as renewing and helpful although they are good, because associated with human views and interpretations that are not true.

Under every saying of Jesus Christ lie deep, mystic meanings that the faithful shall receive. All the secrets of the universe are enfolded in those words. When the Master declares that he has given us all the words that God gave him, and that he has withheld nothing, he virtually declares everything that is necessary for us to know is in these sayings which are his legacy, his "testament," to us.

This is the real Passover that we are to eat, the true Communion. As the Israelites ate the lamb, all of it, and, by that act under the guidance of those who knew what this obedience meant, were defended from the scourge of death that passed over them without harm yet took its deadly toll from every Egyptian family, so we who will eat this Lamb of God will be saved from death and all that leads to it—sinning, sicknesses, accidents, famines and the ravages of the elements, of wars, wild beasts and other world-dangers.

We eat the flesh of Jesus Christ by eating his Words which are one with the Substance (Spirit) of his flesh. We drink his blood ("the blood is the life") by drinking his Words which "are Life to all that find them and health to all their flesh."

When mystically referring to his flesh and blood as the "Bread from heaven" which they were to eat, Jesus saw how his hearers were misunderstanding him, and he hastened to explain "It is the Spirit that gives life ("quickeneth") the flesh profiteth nothing; the Words that I speak unto you they are Spirit and they are Life," or my Words are my flesh and my blood, eat and drink them. Make my Words, flesh of your flesh and blood of your blood.

What we eat we identify ourselves with, a power and substance to upbuild or to tear down according to the way we appropriate what we receive.

Man's body is the out picturing of his thoughts. Think the thoughts of Jesus Christ and you will show forth the body of Christ

as it now is, glorified and immortal. The body of regeneration is built by the thoughts and feelings of our Divine Self with which we make connection through the mind and heart of Jesus, expressed by his words. As the body of generation was built by bread from earth so the new body of regeneration is built by Bread from Heaven.

Many students of Truth are candidates for the new birth; some know they have been reborn; all feel they are but babes in Truth. When a babe is given food it does not know why, or what will be the result, or how the result is achieved. So it is with our young consciousness of Truth. As aspirants to go all the Way with Christ, to live the true life, exercise divine powers, have the new senses and enter into all the joys of heaven while yet on the earth, we eat the Words of Jesus Christ. Some of them are constructive and they strengthen and comfort us. But there are others that are drastic and purgative, and we eat these words with wonderment, not knowing they are among the most essential in rousing our human nature from its deadness and self-complacency; also to cleanse our old nature from its false accretions of pride, selfishness and greed.

Let us learn to apply all Jesus' Words to ourselves, to one and all of these three: (1) the unregenerate or false part, (2) to the one in us that aspires to spirituality, (3) or to the One who is, and always has been, perfect, pure and holy.

Subject Index

ABIDING 22
ANGELS 79
ANIMALS 147
ASCENSION AND DESCENSION 162
AUTHORITY 138

BABES IN TRUTH 155
BAPTISM OF JOHN 139
BEARING WITNESS 233
BELIEVING 24
BE NOT AFRAID 110
BEWARE OF SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS 113
BLESSED 89
BLESSINGS SAME TO ALL 213
BORN OF SPIRIT 60
BREAD FROM HEAVEN 34

CHANGE OF MIND 154
CHEER 7
CHILDREN 53
CHILDREN OF GOD 43
CHRIST 33
CHRIST THE WAY 10
CLOSING OF THE OLD AGE 122-177-203
CLOTHING 195
COMFORT 242
COMFORT IN SORROW 71
COMING OF ONE'S DIVINITY 211
COMING OF THE KINGDOM 178
COMMANDMENTS 105
COMPASSION 76
COMPENSATION 214

DARKNESS 132
DEAD 90
DEATH OVERCOME 25
DELIVERANCE AND PRAYER 258
DENIALS 63
DEVILS 70
DIRECT GIFTS FROM GOD 188
DISCIPLES, TO THE 207
DIVINE GIFTS AT INTEREST 221-222
DIVINE ONE, ACKNOWLEDGED AND DENIED 68
DIVORCE 126
DOING 21-117
DOOR 72
DRINKING 58

EARS TO HEAR 97
EATING 57
END OF THE OLD AGE 122-177-203
ENTERING THE KINGDOM 95
ERRORS OF JUDGMENT 251
ESCAPING BY AGREEMENT 200

FAILURE OF THE RICH 107
FAITH 3-141
FAITH AND FEAR 69
FASTING 48
FEW READY 249
FINAL CALL, THE 216
FINAL PURIFICATION 204
FINISHED WORK, THE 260
FOLLOW ME 98-185
FOOD 150
FORETELLING 103
FORGIVE AND SO BE FORGIVEN 219-220
FORGIVENESS 17-137
FOR TRUTH'S SAKE 243
FREEDOM FROM CARE 18
FRIENDS 119
FRUIT 109
FRUITS OF TRUTH 229
FURNACE OF FIRE 152

GALILEE AND THE GENTILES 174
GENERATION, THIS 237
GIFTS 104
GIVING 11
GLORY 40-153
GOD'S KINGDOM AND THE WORLD 254
GOD'S POWER 182
GOD'S GIFTS 180-188
GOD'S LOVE 80
GOODNESS OF GOD 75
GOOD SEED AND THE TARES 217-218
GOOD SHEPHERD, THE 135
GOSPEL, THE 59

HARVEST FRUIT 83
HATED BY THE CARNAL MIND 129
HAVING NOTHING YET PROSPERED 193
HEALING 16-52-125
HEALING BY JESUS 123
HEALING WORDS 160
HEARING 192

HEART 142-238
HEAVEN ON EARTH 47
HEAVENLY ORIGIN 12
HIGHER RESPONSE 212
HIRELINGS AND SHEPHERDS 236
HOLY GHOST 111
HOLY GRAIL, THE 163
HONOR 20
HONOR AND DISHONOR 259
HOUSE, THE 78
HOUSE DIVIDED, THE 175
HOUSE SAVED OR HEALED, THE 190
HUMILITY, TRUE 108
HUMILITY AND EXALTATION 224

I AM 35-172
IGNORANT SELF, THE 82-189
IMMORTAL LIFE 27
IMPORTUNITY THAT WINS 100
IMPURITY AND CLEANSING 87
IN HIS SERVICE 255
IN SECRET 67
IT IS WRITTEN 184

JERUSALEM 94
JESUS' COMMANDMENTS 50
JOHN THE BAPTIST AND ELIJAH 114
JOY 14
JUDEA AND ISRAEL 173
JUDGE NOT 41
JUDGMENT OF IGNORANCE, THE 145

KINGDOM OF GOD 44-254
KINGDOM OF HEAVEN 208
KNOWING GOD 81
KNOWLEDGE 2

LAW 42
LAW AND GRACE, THE 250
LAWS OF MOSES 197
LIFE 257
LIGHT 13
LITTLE ONES 146
LOST, FOUND, THE 116
LOVE 1
LOVE, THE GREATER 158

MAKE NO PROMISES 202
MAN, LORD OF THE SABBATH 120
MAN, MASTER OF LAW 159
MARRIAGE AND DIVORCE 92
MASTER BETRAYED, THE 230
MASTER AND SERVANT 231
MASTER OF THE HOUSE, THE 179
MINISTRY 30
MINISTRIES, THE TWO 140
MIRACULOUS INCREASE OF FOOD 176
MONEY 38
MORTAL SELF, THE 144
MOSES' COMMANDMENTS 49

NAME OF CHRIST, THE 161
NEIGHBOR, THE TRUE 115
NEW DAY, THE 166
NEW DOCTRINE, THE 143
NIGHT, THE 170
NO CONDEMNATION 32
NO SAD COMMUNICATIONS 201
NON-RESISTANCE TO INJURY 29
NOT BELIEVING 168
NOT DOMINION, BUT SERVICE 127
NOT EATING NOR DRINKING 232
NOT PERISHING 88
NOW 23

OFFENCES 136
OFFENCES AND DIVISIONS 253
OLD MINISTRY AND THE NEW 128
ONENESS OF GOD AND MAN 45

PARABLE OF THE SOWER 223
PARABLE OF THE VINEYARD 246
PARABLES 93
PASSING OF THE OLD AGE 203-177-122
PEACE 5
PERFECTED THE THIRD DAY 194
PERFECTION 8
PERSISTENCY THAT IS FAITH 99
POOR AND RICH 181
POSSIBILITIES 37
POWER 4
PRAYER 28
PRAYING 96
PRESENCE OF THE SON 247
PRETENDED GOODNESS 198
PRINCE OF THIS WORLD, THE 134
PRODIGAL, THE 244
PRODIGAL'S ELDER BROTHER, THE 245
PROOF OF THE CHRIST LOVE 131
PROPHETS AND PROPHECY 186
PROSPERITY 46-85
PUBLICANS AND PHARISEES 225
PURITY 6

QUESTIONS 91

RAISING THE DEAD 55
RECEIVING OR NEGLECTING JESUS CHRIST 196
REGENERATION, THE 101
REJECTED SELF, THE 241
REJECTED STONE, THE 164
RELATIONSHIPS 73
RELATIVES 112
RESURRECTION 26
REVELATION 31-84
RIGHTEOUSNESS, ALL 124

SALT AND LEAVEN 65
SALVATION 133
SATAN 54
SCRIPTURES FULFILLED 151
SEEDS OF TRUTH, THE 228
SELF-DENIAL 19
SELF-JUDGMENT 199
SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS 113
SENT OF GOD 64
SERVANT THAT FAILED, THE 227
SHEEP AMONG WOLVES 121
SIGNS 106-156
SIGNS OF CHRIST'S COMING 252
SILENCE 62
SIN AND ITS REMISSION 66
SINS AND THE HEART 238
SORROWS 256
SPIRIT OF TRUTH 36
SPIRITUAL EFFICIENCY 167
SPIRITUALLY BLIND 187
SWORD OF THE WORD, THE 183

TALENTS DISTRIBUTED, THE 226
TEMPLE, THE 206
TEMPTATION 39-130
THERE ARE NO DEAD 118
THIEVES 148
TOWNS AND CITIES 191
TREASURES 149
TRUE SELF, THE 240

UNDERSTANDING SCRIPTURE 205
UNREGENERATE, THE 215
UNREGENERATE NATURE, THE 248
UNTRUE CHRISTIAN, THE 234
UPLIFTMENT 86

WATCH 56
WAY, THE CHRIST 10
WEDDING FEAST, THE 239
WILL OF GOD 9
WISE AND FOOLISH VIRGINS, THE 210
WITHIN AND WITHOUT, THE 165
WITHIN, THE 51
WITNESS OF THE CHRIST 61
WOMAN 77
WOMAN INSTRUCTED 171
WORDS 157
WORK 15
WORLD, THE 74-169-254
WORLDLY STEWARD, THE 209
WORSHIP 235

YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER 102

First Year

Give us this day our daily Bread.

—*Matt. 6:11.*

LOVE

		JAN.
John 13:35	By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.	1
John 15:9	As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.	2
John 13:34	A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.	3
John 14:21	He that hath my commandments and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me; and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father and I will love him and will manifest myself to him.	4
Matt. 5:44	Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you and pray for them which despitefully use you and persecute you.	5
Mark 12:29, 30	The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is One Lord: And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.	6
Mark 12:31	And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.	7

Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying he shall never see death.

—*John 8:51.*

I am that Bread of Life.

—John 6:48.

JAN.	KNOWLEDGE	
8	It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God.	John 6:45
9	Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.	Matt. 13:52
10	Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free.	John 8:32
11	This is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.	John 17:3
12	There is nothing covered that shall not be revealed; neither hid that shall not be known.	Luke 12:2
13	I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.	Luke 21:15
14	All things that I have heard of my Father, I have made known unto you.	John 15:15

Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

—Matt. 4:4.

The Words I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life —*John 6:63.*

	FAITH	JAN.
Luke 22:32	I have prayed for thee that thy faith fail not.	15
Matt. 8:13	Go thy way; and as thou hast believed so be it done unto thee.	16
Matt. 17:20	If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.	17
Matt. 9:22	Be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole.	18
Matt. 14:31 John 20:27	Wherefore didst thou doubt? Be not faithless, but believing.	19
Mark 9:23	All things are possible to him that believeth.	20
Mark 11:22, 23	Have faith in God. For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.	21

This is the Bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof and not die.

—*John 6:50.*

Let these sayings sink down into your ears.
—Luke 9:44.

JAN.	POWER	
22	Behold I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy.	Luke 10:19
23	All that the Father giveth me shall come to me.	John 6:37
24	All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.	Matt. 28:18
25	Thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things.	Matt. 25:23
26	The Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins.	Luke 5:24
27	Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.	John 5:19
28	Tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem until ye be endued with power from on high.	Luke 24:49

Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness and are dead. This is the Bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live forever.
—John 6:49, 58.

And the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me —*John 14:24*

PEACE

		JAN.
John 16:33	These things I have spoken unto you that in me ye might have peace.	29
Matt. 5:9	Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.	30
Luke 24:36 John 20:19, 21, 26	Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. . . . Peace be unto you.	31
John 14:27	Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.	FEB. 1
Mark 9:50 Mark 4:39	Have peace one with another. Peace be still.	2
Luke 10:5	And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house.	3
Luke 10:6	And if the Son of peace be there your peace shall rest upon it: if not it shall return to you again.	4

If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him? —*Luke 11:1*

For the Bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven and giveth life unto the world. —*John 6:33.*

FEB. PURITY

5	Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.	Matt. 5:8
6	Behold all things are clean unto you.	Luke 11:41
7	Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.	John 17:17
8	Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!	John 1:47
9	The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.	Matt. 6:22
10	Become as little children . . . in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.	Matt. 18:3, 10
11	Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.	John 15:3

Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that Bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true Bread from heaven.
—*John 6:32.*

I am the living Bread which came down from heaven.
—John 6:51

	CHEER	FEB.
Matt. 11:28 John 16:33	Come unto me, all ye that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.	12
John 20:15 Luke 7:13	Woman why weepest thou? Weep not.	13
Matt. 6:16, 17, 18	Moreover, when ye fast, be not . . . of a sad countenance. But thou when thou fastest, anoint thine head and wash thy face; that thou appear not unto men to fast.	14
Matt. 5:12	Rejoice and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven.	15
Luke 15:10	There is joy in the presence of the angels of God.	16
Luke 15:32	It was meet that we should make merry and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost and is found.	17
John 15:11	These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.	18

How many loaves have ye? Go and see. Make the men sit down. Give ye them to eat.
—Mark 6:38, John 6:10, Mark 6:37.

If any man eat of this Bread, he shall live forever.
—John 6:51.

FEB. PERFECTION

19	Be ye therefore perfect even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.	Matt. 5:48
20	Every one that is perfect shall be as his master.	Luke 6:40
21	I in them and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one.	John 17:23
22	If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me.	Matt. 19:21
23	And some [seed] fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it. And that which fell among thorns are they, which when they have heard, go forth and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life and bring no fruit to perfection.	Luke 8:7, 14
24	My meat is to do the will of him that sent me and to finish his work.	John 4:34
25	I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.	John 17:4

Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.
—Matt. 5:6

My Father giveth you the true Bread from heaven.
—John 6:32

THE WILL OF GOD

		FEB.
Matt. 6:10	Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.	26
Matt. 18:14	It is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.	27
John 5:30	I seek not mine own will but the will of the Father which hath sent me.	28 29
John 7:17	If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine.	MAR. 1
Mark 1:41	I will; be thou clean.	2
John 6:38	For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will but the will of him that sent me.	3
John 6:39	And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing.	4

The Bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven. And the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. *—John 6:33, 51, 56*

I am the Bread of life: He that cometh to me shall never hunger. —*John 6:35.*

MAR. CHRIST THE WAY

5	Every man therefore that hath heard and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.	John 6:45
6	I am the door. Knock and it shall be opened unto you.	John 10:9 Luke 11:9
7	I am the way. . . . Seek and ye shall find.	John 14:6 Luke 11:9
8	If thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. . . . Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Honor thy father and thy mother: and Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.	Matt. 19:17, 18, 19
9	No man cometh unto the Father, but by me.	John 14:6
10	Enter ye in at the strait gate . . . because strait is the gate and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life.	Matt. 7:13, 14
11	And him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.	John 6:37

Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life. Doth this offend you? It is the spirit that quickeneth: the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit and they are life.

—*John 6:54, 61, 63.*

And he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

—John 6:35.

	GIVING	MAR.
Luke 14:13, 14	But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind: and thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee.	12
John 4:7 Matt. 25:35	Give Me to drink. I was thirsty and ye gave Me drink.	13
Matt. 25:40	Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.	14
John 4:10	If thou knewest the gift of God and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink, thou wouldst have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.	15
Luke 6:38	Give and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down and shaken together and running over, shall men give into your bosom.	16
Matt. 10:8 Luke 6:38	Freely ye have received, freely give . . . for with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.	17
Matt. 7:11	If ye then being evil know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?	18

And as they were eating, Jesus took bread and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples and said, Take, eat; this is my body . . . which is given for you.

—Matt. 26:26, Luke 22:19.

Give us day by day our daily Bread.

—Luke 11:3

MAR. THE HEAVENLY ORIGIN

19	I came down from heaven.	John 6:38
20	To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth.	John 18:37
21	I am from above . . . I am not of this world . . . they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.	John 8:23 John 17:14
22	I am the Son of God.	John 10:36
23	I know whence I came and whither I go.	John 8:14
24	I came forth from the Father and am come into the world.	John 16:28
25	Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God . . . that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.	John 3:5, 6

And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened and they knew him.

—Luke 24:30, 31.

He that eateth of this Bread shall live forever.
—John 6:58.

LIGHT

		MAR.
John 12:46	I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.	26
John 8:12	I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.	27
John 3:21	He that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.	28
John 12:36	While ye have the light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light.	29
Matt. 5:14	Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid.	30
Matt. 5:15	Neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.	31
Matt. 5:16	Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.	APR. 1

And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread. And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. *—Luke 24:35, 36.*

I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me. —*John 17:8.*

APR. JOY

2	Your joy no man taketh from you.	John 16:22
3	Your sorrow shall be turned into joy. Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.	John 16:20 Luke 6:21
4	Rejoice because your names are written in heaven.	Luke 10:20
5	I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons which need no repentance.	Luke 15:7
6	Well done thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy Lord.	Matt. 25:21
7	These things I speak in the world that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.	John 17:13
8	Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven.	Luke 6:23

With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

—*Luke 22:15, 16.*

Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?
—John 6:5.

	WORK	APR.
John 9:4 John 6:29	I must work the works of him that sent me. This is the work of God that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.	9
John 6:27	Labor not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life.	10
Luke 2:49	Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?	11
Matt. 9:37, 38	The harvest truly is plenteous, but the laborers are few. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest that he will send forth laborers into his harvest.	12
John 14:12	Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.	13
John 5:17 John 14:10	My Father worketh hitherto and I work. The Father that dwelleth in me he doeth the works.	14
John 4:34	My meat is to do the will of him that sent me and to finish his work.	15

Take heed what ye hear; with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.
—Mark 4:24.

I was an hungred and ye gave me meat.
Matt. 25:35

APR.	HEALING	
16	And heal the sick that are therein and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.	Luke 10:9
17	Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace and be whole of thy plague.	Mark 5:34
18	Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.	John 5:14
19	Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee. Blessed are your eyes for they see.	Luke 18:42 Matt. 13:16
20	These signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; . . . they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.	Mark 16:17, 18
21	Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.	Mark 16:15 Matt. 10:8
22	Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.	Luke 13:12

How many loaves have ye? O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread? Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?
—Matt. 15:34, Matt. 16:8, 9.

Blessed are they that hear the Word of God and keep it. —*Luke 11:28.*

	FORGIVENESS	APR.
Luke 6:37	Forgive, and ye shall be forgiven.	23
Matt. 18:22	I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but until seventy times seven.	24
Luke 23:34	Father forgive them; for they know not what they do.	25
Matt. 9:6, 2	The Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins. Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.	26
John 8:11	Neither do I condemn thee; go, and sin no more.	27
Matt. 6:12	And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.	28
Matt. 6:14, 15	For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: But if ye forgive not men their trespasses neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.	29

A certain man made a great supper and bade many: and sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

—*Luke 14:16, 17.*

And he took bread and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them. —*Luke 22:19.*

FREEDOM FROM CARE

APR.		
30	Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.	John 14:1
MAY 1	Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things: But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.	Luke 10:41, 42
2	And seek not what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.	Luke 12:29
3	And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.	Luke 21:34
4	And ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars: see that ye be not troubled.	Matt. 24:6
5	Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?	Luke 24:38
6	Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.	Matt. 6:34

His disciples came to him saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat.

—*Matt. 14:15, 16.*

This is my body which is given for you.
—*Luke 22:19.*

SELF-DENIAL

		MAY
Matt. 16:24	If any man will come after me let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.	7
Mark 9:12	It is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things and be set at nought.	8
John 13:38 Matt. 16:25	Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.	9
Luke 14:33	So likewise whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.	10
Matt. 19:17	Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God.	11
John 8:28	I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.	12
John 7:18	He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.	13

In the beginning was the Word . . . . . All things were made by it, and without it was not anything made that was made.
—*John 1:1, 3.* (Rotherham)

He was known of them in breaking of bread.
—*Luke 24:35.*

MAY	HONOR	
14	If I honor myself my honor is nothing: it is my Father that honoreth me; of whom ye say that he is your God.	John 8:54
15	I receive not honor from men.	John 5:41
16	How can ye believe which receive honor one of another, and seek not the honor that cometh from God only?	John 5:44
17	But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren.	Matt. 23:8
18	If any man serve me, him will my Father honor.	John 12:26
19	Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him.	John 13:31
20	Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit.	John 15:8

In the beginning was the Word in it was life; and the life was the light of men.
—*John 1:1, 4.* (Rotherham)

Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.
—Luke 22:8.

	DOING	MAY
John 8:29	He that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him.	21
John 13:12, 15	Know ye what I have done to you? For I have given you an example that ye should do as I have done to you.	22
John 13:17	If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.	23
Matt. 7:12	Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them.	24
Luke 6:46	And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?	25
Luke 6:47, 48	Whosoever cometh to me and heareth my sayings and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like: He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.	26
Luke 6:49	But he that heareth and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.	27

He cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick.
—Matt. 8:16.

If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.
—Mark 4:23

MAY	ABIDING	
28	In your patience possess ye your souls. Today I must abide at thy house..	Luke 21:19 Luke 19:5
29	Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye except ye abide in me.	John 15:4
30	If a man love me he will keep my words: and my Father will love him and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.	John 14:23
31	He that abideth in me and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing.	John 15:5
JUNE 1	If ye abide in me and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.	John 15:7
2	If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.	John 15:10
3	And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you forever.	John 14:16

Lord, to whom shall we go? Thou hast the words of eternal life.
—John 6:68.

Unto you that hear shall more be given.

—Mark 4:24.

NOW		JUNE
Luke 14:17	Come; for all things are now ready.	4
John 4:23	The hour cometh and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.	5
Luke 19:9	This day is salvation come to this house.	6
Mark 10:29, 30	Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands for my sake, and the gospel's, but he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time.	7
John 5:25	Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming and now is when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.	8
John 12:23	The hour is come that the Son of man should be glorified.	9
John 12:31	Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.	10

As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread. And Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

—John 21:9, 12, 13.

I have meat to eat that ye know not of.
—John 4:32

JUNE	BELIEVING	
11	If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.	Mark 9:23
12	Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole.	Luke 8:50
13	Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.	John 6:47
14	And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.	Matt. 21:22
15	He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.	John 12:44
16	He that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: and whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die.	John 11:25, 26
17	Believe me that I am in the Father and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.	John 14:11

And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.
—Mark 14:22.

Lord, evermore give us this Bread.

—John 6:34.

DEATH OVERCOME

		JUNE
Matt. 16:28	Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.	18
Mark 9:1	Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power.	19
Luke 9:27	But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.	20
John 5:24	Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word and believeth on him that sent me hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.	21
John 8:51	Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.	22
John 11:25	I am the resurrection and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live;	23
John 11:26	And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?	24

I am the true vine . . . . if a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch and is withered.

—John 15:1, 6.

Give ye them to eat.

—*Mark 6:37.*

JUNE	THE RESURRECTION	
25	Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, and shall come forth;	John 5:28, 29
26	They that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done ill, unto the resurrection of judgment.	John 5:29 (R. V.)
27	Thy brother shall rise again. . . . But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage.	John 11:23 Luke 20:35
28	For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.	Matt. 22:30
29	Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.	Luke 20:36
30	Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.	Luke 24:39
JULY 1	For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.	John 5:21

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

—*John 15:7.*

And they did all eat and were filled.

—Mark 6:42.

IMMORTAL LIFE

		JULY
John 5:26	For as the Father hath life in himself, so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself.	2
John 14:19	Because I live, ye shall live also.	3
John 17:2	As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.	4
Luke 12:15	Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.	5
John 12:25	He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.	6
John 10:10	I am come that they might have life and that they might have it more abundantly.	7
John 10:28	I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish.	8

If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; and ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free.

—John 8:31, 32.

Our fathers did all eat the same spiritual meat.

—I Cor. 10:3.

JULY	PRAYER	
9	But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.	Matt. 6:6
10	Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them. . . . Father I thank thee that thou hast heard me.	Mark 11:24 John 11:41
11	For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.	Matt 7:8
12	Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching anything that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.	Matt. 18:19
13	If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.	John 14:14 Matt. 7:7
14	Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.	Luke 21:36
15	And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have aught against any; that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.	Mark 11:25

Thy words were found and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Lord God of Hosts.

—Jer. 15:16.

In the beginning was the Word . . and the Word was God.
—John 1:1.

NON-RESISTANCE TO INJURY

		JULY
Matt. 5:38, 39	Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil:	16
Luke 6:29	And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek offer also the other.	17
Matt. 5:40	And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloak also.	18
Luke 6:30	Give to every man that asketh thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again.	19
Matt. 5:41	And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.	20
Matt. 26:52	Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.	21
John 18:11	Put up thy sword into the sheath.	22

For the word of God is quick and powerful a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.
—Heb. 4:12.

Speak the word only and my servant shall be healed.
—*Matt. 8:8.*

JULY	MINISTRY	
23	Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.	Matt. 4:19
24	The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.	Luke 4:18, 19
25	And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.	Matt. 10:7, 8
26	Go ye therefore and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you.	Matt. 28:19, 20
27	And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.	Matt. 24:14
28	The harvest truly is great, but the laborers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth laborers into his harvest.	Luke 10:2
29	I am among you as he that serveth.	Luke 22:27

Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? By taking heed thereto according to thy word.
—*Ps. 119:9.*

Thou hast the words of eternal life.

—John 6:68.

REVELATION

		JULY
Matt. 13:11	It is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven.	30
Matt. 10:26	There is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.	31
John 16:13	Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth.	AUG. 1
Luke 10:21	I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.	2
John 16:12	I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.	3
John 18:20	I spake openly to the world . . . and in se cret have I said nothing.	4
Matt. 10:27	What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops.	5

Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

—Ps. 119:11.

And Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine.

—*John 21:12.*

AUG. NO CONDEMNATION

6	For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world.	John 3:17
7	Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones.	Matt. 18:10
8	Condemn not and ye shall not be condemned.	Luke 6:37
9	He that believeth on him is not condemned.	John 3:18
10	He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.	John 8:7
11	Cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.	Luke 6:42
12	Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father.	John 5:45

Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them.

—*Ps. 119:165.*

Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them.
—John 21:13.

THE CHRIST

		AUG.
Mark 13:6	For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.	13
Mark 13:21. 5	And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ; or, lo, he is there; believe him not: Take heed lest any man deceive you.	14
Mark 13:22	For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall show signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.	15
Luke 21:8	Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.	16
Matt. 23:10	Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ.	17
Matt. 24:26	Wherefore, if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.	18
Matt. 24:27	For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.	19

I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word. Uphold me according unto thy word that I may live.
—Ps. 119:16, 116

Take, eat: this is my body.

—*Mark 14:22.*

AUG. BREAD FROM HEAVEN

20	Give us this day our daily bread. . . . I am that bread of life. . . . The words that I speak unto you, they are Spirit and they are life.	Matt. 6:11 John 6:48 6:63
21	Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. And the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.	Matt. 4:4 John 14:24
22	For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world	John 6:33
23	I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread he shall live forever.	John 6:51
24	My Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.	John 6:32, 35
25	Give us day by day our daily bread. This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof and not die.	Luke 11:3 John 6:50
26	Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead. This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live forever.	John 18:37 John 6:49, 58

Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.

—*Job 22:22.*

If any man thirst, let him come to me and drink.

—John 7:37.

	I AM	AUG.
John 14:6	I am the way, and the truth, and the life.	27
John 9:5	As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.	28
John 10:11	I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.	29
John 10:7	Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.	30
John 15:1	I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.	31
John 18:37, 34	Thou sayest that I am a king. Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?	SEPT. 1
Mark 8:27, 29 John 8:58	Whom do men say that I am? But whom say ye that I am? Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.	2

And all the people went their way to eat and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

—Neh. 8:12.

My words abide in you.

—*John 15:7.*

SEPT. THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH

3	But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of Truth which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me.	John 15:26
4	Nevertheless I tell you the truth: It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart I will send him unto you.	John 16:7
5	And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you forever; Receive ye the Holy Ghost.	John 14:16 20:22
6	Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you and shall be in you.	John 14:17
7	But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.	John 14:26
8	Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will show you things to come.	John 16:13
9	He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall show it unto you. This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.	John 16:14 12:30

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have said I would keep thy words. Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

—*Ps. 119:57, 67.*

This do in remembrance of me.

—Luke 22:19.

	POSSIBILITIES	SEPT.
Luke 18:27	The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.	10
Matt. 17:20	And nothing shall be impossible unto you.	11
Luke 10:22	All things are delivered to me of my Father.	12
Mark 14:36	Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me.	13
Matt. 19:26	With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible.	14
John 14:13	And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.	15
Acts 1:8	But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you.	16

Thy word is a lamp unto my feet and a light unto my path.

—Ps. 119:105.

If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed. —*John 8:31.*

SEPT.	MONEY	
17	Show me the tribute money.	Matt. 22:19
18	Render therefore unto Caesar the things which be Caesar's, and unto God the things which be God's.	Luke 20:25
19	What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?	Matt. 17:25
20	Then are the children free. Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou . . . . and give unto them for me and thee.	Matt. 17:26, 27
21	Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.	Luke 10:3, 4
22	When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye anything?	Luke 22:35
23	But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip; and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one.	Luke 22:36

I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

Ps. 119:101

They have kept thy word.

—John 17:6.

TEMPTATION		SEPT.
Luke 22:46	Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.	24
Matt. 6:13	And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.	25
Matt. 26:41	Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.	26
Matt. 22:18 Matt. 4:7	Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.	27
John 16:33	In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.	28
Luke 22:28	Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations.	29
Matt. 16:23	Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offense unto me; for thou savorest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.	30

The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple.

—Ps. 119:130.

The people asked and he satisfied them with the bread of heaven. —*Ps. 105:40.*

OCT.	GLORY	
1	Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee.	John 17:1
2	Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God?	John 11:40
3	And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one.	John 17:22
4	And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.	Mark 13:26
5	Father, I will that they also whom thou hast given me be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me.	John 17:24
6	Father, glorify thy name.	John 12:28
7	And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.	John 17:5

And these words which I command thee this day shall be in thine heart. And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down and when thou risest up. —*Deut. 6:6, 7.*

Thy words were found and I did eat them.

—Jer. 15:16.

JUDGE NOT		OCT.
Matt. 7:1	Judge not, that ye be not judged.	8
Matt. 7:2	For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged.	9
John 5:22	For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son.	10
John 10:32 8:15	Many good works have I shewed you from my Father: for which of those works do ye stone me? Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man.	11
John 8:16	And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.	12
John 7:24	Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.	13
John 12:47	And if any man hear my words and believe not, I judge him not; for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.	14

He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

—Rom. 14:6.

For the word of God is quick and powerful.

—Heb. 4:12.

OCT.	THE LAW	
15	Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets; I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill.	Matt. 5:17
16	For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.	Matt. 5:18
17	The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat; all therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do.	Matt. 23:2, 3
18	What is written in the law? how readest thou? Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.	Luke 10:26, 28
19	Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them; for this is the law and the prophets.	Matt. 7:12
20	Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment.	Matt. 22:37, 38
21	And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.	Matt. 22:39, 40

Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

—2 Tim. 1:13.

For thy word hath quickened me.
—*Ps. 119:50.*

CHILDREN OF GOD		OCT.
Matt. 5:9	Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.	22
John 10:36	Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?	23
Matt. 13:24, 38	The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field; the field is the world and the good seed are the children of the kingdom.	24
Luke 6:35	But love ye your enemies and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest.	25
Matt. 5:45	That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven; for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and the unjust.	26
Luke 20:36	They are equal unto the angels and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.	27
Matt. 11:27	No man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son shall reveal him.	28

Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.
—*2 Tim. 2:15*

How sweet are thy words unto my taste.
—Ps. 119:103.

OCT.	KINGDOM OF GOD	
29	The time is fulfilled and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye and believe the gospel.	Mark 1:15
30	Seek ye first the kingdom of God and his righteousness.	Matt. 6:33
31	The kingdom of God cometh not with observation: neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for behold, the kingdom of God is within you.	Luke 17:20, 21
NOV. 1	Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.	Mark 10:14
2	Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.	Mark 10:15
3	Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.	Mark 12:34 Luke 13:29
4	Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.	John 3:3

Therefore shall ye lay up these words in your heart and in your soul and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.
—Deut. 11:18.

I will not forget thy word.

—Ps. 119:16.

ONENESS OF GOD AND MAN

NOV.

John 10:30	I and my Father are one.	5
John 17:21	That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us.	6
John 10:16	There shall be one fold and one shepherd.	7
John 17:11	Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.	8
John 17:22	That they may be one, even as we are one.	9
Matt. 10:40	He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.	10
John 14:9	He that hath seen me hath seen the Father.	11

He had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven, and had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven. Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

—Ps. 78:23, 24, 25.

How forcible are right words!

—Job 6:25

NOV.	PROSPERITY	
12	All things that the Father hath are mine.	John 16:15
13	Children have ye any meat? Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find.	John 21:5, 6
14	For all these things do the nations of the world seek after, and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.	Luke 12:30
15	But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.	Luke 12:31
16	Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.	Luke 12:32
17	Blessed be ye poor; for yours is the kingdom of God. Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.	Luke 6:20 Matt. 5:5
18	Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.	Luke 5:4

Man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live.

—Deut. 8:3.

I have said that I would keep thy words.

—Ps. 119:57.

HEAVEN ON EARTH

		NOV.
Luke 11:2	Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.	19
Matt. 13:31	The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field.	20
Matt. 13:32	Which indeed is the least of all seeds; but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.	21
Matt. 13:33	The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.	22
Matt. 13:44	Again the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.	23
Matt. 13:45, 46	Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchantman, seeking goodly pearls. Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.	24
Matt. 13:47, 48	Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind. Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.	25

Behold I stand at the door and knock; if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him and he with me.

—Rev. 3:20.

O, how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day.
—*Ps. 119:97.*

NOV.	FASTING	
26	Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.	Mark 2:19
27	But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.	Mark 2:20
28	Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?	Luke 5:34
29	Can the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast.	Matt. 9:15
30	Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.	Matt. 17:21
DEC. 1	This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.	Mark 9:29
2	Appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.	Matt. 6:18

The knowledge of the commandments of the Lord is the doctrine of life, and they that do things that please him shall receive of the fruit of the tree of immortality.
—*Esdras 19:19.*

The entrance of thy words giveth light.

—Ps. 119:130.

	MOSES' COMMANDMENTS	DEC.
Mark 10:3, 19	What did Moses command you? Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honor thy father and thy mother.	3
John 5:46, 47	For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?	4
John 7:19	Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?	5
Luke 16:29	Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.	6
Luke 16:31	And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.	7
Luke 17:10	When ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.	8
John 6:32, 33	Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven . . . . For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven and giveth life unto the world.	9

A roll of a book was therein; moreover he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; eat this roll and go speak unto the house of Israel. So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

—Eze. 2:9 & 3:1, 2.

He that eateth, eateth to the Lord.

—Rom. 14:6.

DEC.

JESUS' COMMANDMENTS

10	The Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say and what I should speak. And I know that his commandment is life everlasting.	John 12:49, 50
11	If ye love me, keep my commandments. This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.	John 14:15 John 15:12
12	Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. These things I command you, that ye love one another.	John 15:14, 17
13	He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me.	John 14:24, 21
14	Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock.	Matt. 7:24
15	And the rain descended and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.	Matt. 7:25
16	And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man which built his house upon sand: And the rain descended and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.	Matt. 7:26, 27

Can God furnish a table in the wilderness? Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies.

—Ps. 78:19, Ps. 23:5.

Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly.

—Col. 3:16.

THE WITHIN		DEC.
John 14:20 John 7:38	At that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me and I in you. He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.	17
John 14:17	For he [the spirit of truth] dwelleth with you and shall be in you.	18
Matt. 9:4	Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?	19
Mark 7:15	There is nothing from without a man that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.	20
Mark 7:21, 23	For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts . . . . and defile the man.	21
Matt. 6:6	Pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.	22
Luke 17:21	Behold, the kingdom of God is within you.	23

And ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

—Ex. 23:25.

Lay up these my words in your heart.

—Deut. 11:18.

DEC.	HEALING	
24	What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole.	Luke 18:41 Mark 10:51, 52
25	Except ye see signs and wonders ye will not believe. Go thy way; thy son liveth.	John 4:48, 50
26	Wilt thou be made whole? Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. Believe ye that I am able to do this? According to your faith be it unto you.	John 5:6, 8 Matt. 9:28, 29
27	Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: Go, wash in the pool of Siloam.	John 9:3, 7
28	Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee. Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.	Matt. 9:2, 6
29	Who touched me? Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me.	Luke 8:45, 46
30 31	Stand forth. Is it lawful to do good on the Sabbath days or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? Stretch forth thine hand. This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.	Mark 3:3, 4, 5 John 11:4

These wait all upon thee, that thou mayest give them their meat in due season . . . . and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

—Ps. 104:27, 15.

Second Year

Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you.
—Ex. 16:4.

	CHILDREN	JAN.
Mark 9:37	Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me; and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.	1
Matt. 18:3	Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.	2
Matt. 18:4	Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.	3
Matt. 19:14	Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven	4
Mark 7:27	Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the dogs.	5
Matt. 18:10	Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.	6
Matt. 18:6	But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.	7

The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? For we being many are one bread and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.
—I Cor. 10:16, 17.

Man did eat angels' food.

—Ps. 78:25.

JAN.	SATAN	
8	He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him.	John 8:44
9	Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.	Matt. 4:10
10	How can Satan cast out Satan? And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.	Mark 3:23, 26
11	Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: but I have prayed for thee that thy faith fail not.	Luke 22:31. 32
12	And ought not this woman whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond?	Luke 13:16
13	Get thee behind me Satan: for thou savorest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men. I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.	Mark 8:33 Luke 10:18
14	Now is the judgment of this world; now shall the prince of this world be cast out.	John 12:31

O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good . . . . who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth forever.

—Ps. 136:1, 25.

So they did eat and were well filled; for he gave them their own desire. —*Ps. 78:29.*

RAISING THE DEAD		JAN.
Matt. 9:24	Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth.	15
Mark 5:39 Mark 5:41	Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth. *Talitha cumi;* damsel, I say unto thee, arise.	16
Luke 8:52, 54	Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth. Maid, arise.	17
Luke 7:14	Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.	18
John 11:11, 14, 15	Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep. Lazarus is dead. And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him.	19
John 11:34, 39	Where have ye laid him? Take ye away the stone.	20
John 11:25, 43	I am the resurrection and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live. Lazarus, come forth.	21

To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

—*Rev. 2:7.*

This is the bread which the Lord hath given you to eat.
—Ex. 16:15.

JAN.	WATCH	
22	Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.	Matt. 24:42 Mark 13:37
23	But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.	Matt. 24:43
24	Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.	Matt 24:44
25	Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.	Mark 13:33
26	For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.	Mark 13:34
27	Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at cock-crowing, or in the morning: lest coming suddenly, he find you sleeping.	Mark 13:35, 36
28	Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.	Luke 21:36

Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.
—I Cor. 10:31.

Bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

—Ps. 104:15.

	EATING	JAN.
John 4:32 Matt. 5:6	I have meat to eat that ye know not of. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.	29
Matt. 6:25 John 6:5, 10	Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink. Whence shall we buy bread that these may eat? Make the men sit down.	30
Luke 10:8	Eat such things as are set before you.	31
John 21:12 Luke 6:21 Matt. 15:34 Mark 6:38, 37	Come and dine. Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. . . . How many loaves have ye? Go and see. Give ye them to eat.	FEB. 1
Matt. 15:10, 11	Hear and understand: not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.	2
Luke 7:33, 34	John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine. . . . The Son of Man is come eating and drinking.	3
Luke 10:7	And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give.	4

Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labor for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me and eat ye that which is good.

—Is. 55:2.

We are all partakers of that one bread.

—1 Cor. 10:17.

FEB.	DRINKING	
5	Ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom.	Luke 22:30
6	I thirst. . . . Give me to drink.	John 19:28 John 4:7
7	If any man thirst, let him come unto me and drink. . . . Whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.	John 7:37 John 4:14
8	For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.	Mark 9:41
9	The cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it? Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of. And if they drink any deadly thing it shall not hurt them.	John 18:11 Mark 10:39 16:18
10	The Son of Man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous and a winebibber.	Matt. 11:19
11	Take this, and divide it among yourselves: for I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.	Luke 22:17. 18

A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth. And with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

—Prov. 12:14 & 18:20.

I give to eat of the tree of life.

—Rev. 2:7.

THE GOSPEL OR GOOD NEWS		FEB.
Mark 1:15	The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.	12
Luke 7:22	To the poor the gospel is preached.	13
Luke 10:11	Be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.	14
Luke 9:60	Let the dead bury the dead; but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.	15
Luke 10:23	Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see.	16
Luke 10:24	For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.	17
Matt. 22:9, 10	Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.	18

And Melchizedek, king of Salem, brought forth bread and wine: and he was a priest of the most high God. Thou art a priest forever after the order of Melchizedek.

—Gen. 14:18, Ps. 110:4.

The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul.
—Prov. 13:25.

FEB. BORN OF SPIRIT

19	Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.	John 3:5
20	That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.	John 3:6
21	Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.	John 3:7
22	The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.	John 3:8
23	And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of Man which is in heaven.	John 3:13
24	Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of Man.	John 1:51
25	I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world . . and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.	John 16:28 John 17:13

And they continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart.
—Acts 2:46.

For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.
—Job 34:3.

WITNESS OF THE CHRIST		FEB.
John 8:14	Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came and whither I go.	26
John 8:17, 18	It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true. I am one that bear witness of myself, and my Father that sent me beareth witness of me.	27
Acts 1:8	Ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.	28 29
Luke 24:48	And ye are witnesses of these things.	MAR. 1
John 5:31, 32	If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true. There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.	2
John 5:33, 36	Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth. But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.	3
John 5:37	And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me.	4

Doth not the ear try words? Is there iniquity in my tongue? Cannot my taste discern perverse things? Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.
—Job 12:11, 6:30, 34:4.

Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life. —*Acts 5:20.*

MAR. SILENCE

5	Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.	Matt. 17:9
6	Say, Peace be to this house. And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.	Luke 10:5, 6
7	And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it; but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.	Matt. 10:13
8	Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while.	Mark 6:31
9	When thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret.	Matt. 6:6
10	Let us pass over unto the other side. Peace be still.	Mark 4:35, 39
11	Go your ways: . . . . and salute no man by the way.	Luke 10:3, 4

My son, attend to my words; for they are life unto those that find them and health to all their flesh.

—*Prov. 4:20, 22.*

Open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

—Prov. 20:13.

DENIALS

		MAR.
Matt. 15:13	Every plant which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.	12
John 15:2	Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away.	13
Mark 8:34 Matt. 10:38	Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. . . . And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.	14
Matt. 5:30	And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.	15
Matt. 24:2 John 18:36	See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down . . . . My kingdom is not of this world.	16
John 12:24	Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.	17
Luke 17:33	Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.	18

With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

—Ps. 119:10.

I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you.
—Jer. 29:10.

MAR.	SENT OF GOD	
19	He hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised.	Luke 4:18
20	I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.	Luke 4:43
21	For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.	John 3:17
22	O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.	John 17:25
23	And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe thou hast sent me.	John 11:42
24	As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.	John 17:18
25	Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you	John 20:21

Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry: for the joy of the Lord is your strength.
—Neh. 8:10

Give us this day our daily Bread.

—Matt. 6:11.

SALT AND LEAVEN

		MAR.
Matt. 5:13	Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savor, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.	26
Mark 9:49	For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.	27
Mark 9:50	Salt is good; but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.	28
Luke 14:34, 35	Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savor, wherewith shall it be seasoned? It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill: but men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.	29
Luke 13:20, 21	Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God? It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.	30
Luke 12:1	Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.	31
Mark 8:15	Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod.	APR. 1

Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying he shall never see death.

—John 8:51.

I am that Bread of Life.

—*John 6:48.*

APR.	SIN AND ITS REMISSION	
2	For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind. . . . If ye were blind, ye should have no sin; but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.	John 9:39, 41
3	Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.	John 8:34
4	If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin.	John 15:24
5	Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained. Take, eat: this is my body. This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.	John 20:23 Mark 14:22, 24.
6	And when he [the comforter] is come, he will reprove [convince] the world of sin: of sin, because they believe not on me.	John 16:8, 9
7	Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.	John 19:11
8	For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors.	Luke 22:37

Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

—*Matt. 4:4.*

The Words I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life. —*John 6:63.*

IN SECRET

		APR.
Mark 4:22	For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was anything kept secret, but that it should come abroad.	9
John 15:22	If I had not come and spoken unto them they had not had sin: but now they have no cloak for their sin.	10
Matt. 6:3 Matt. 9:30	But when thou doest alms let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth. See that no man know it.	11
Matt. 6:4	That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.	12
Luke 8:17	For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither anything hid that shall not be known and come abroad.	13
Luke 12:3	Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops.	14
John 18:20	I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort, and in secret have I said nothing.	15

This is the Bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof and not die.

—*John 6:50.*

Let these sayings sink down into your ears.
—Luke 9:44.

APR. THE DIVINE ONE ACKNOWLEDGED AND DENIED

16	Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God.	Luke 12:8
17	But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.	Luke 12:9
18	Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.	Matt. 10:32
19	But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.	Matt. 10:33
20	Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation, of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.	Mark 8:38
21	Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me.	Luke 9:48
22	Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.	Matt. 25:45

Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness and are dead. This is the Bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live forever.
—John 6:49, 58.

And the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me. —*John 14:24*

FAITH AND FEAR

		APR.
Luke 8:25 Matt. 8:26	Where is your faith? Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith?	23
Mark 4:40	Why are ye so fearful? How is it that ye have no faith?	24
Luke 21:26	Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth.	25
Luke 5:10	Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men.	26
Luke 12:4	But I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.	27
Luke 12:5	But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.	28
Matt. 10:31	Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.	29

If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him? —*Luke 11:11, 13.*

For the Bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. —*John 6:33.*

APR.	DEVILS	
30	For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.	Mark 7:29
MAY 1	But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come upon you. Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures today and tomorrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.	Matt. 12:28 Luke 13:32
2	If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges.	Luke 11:18, 19
3	But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.	Luke 11:20
4	For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine: and ye say, He hath a devil.	Luke 7:33
5	I have not a devil; but I honor my Father, and ye do dishonor me.	John 8:49
6	Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word. Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. . . . . Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?	John 8:43, 44 John 6:70

Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that Bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true Bread from heaven.
—*John 6:32.*

I am the living Bread which came down from heaven.
—John 6:51

COMFORT IN SORROW

		MAY
John 14:1, 18	Let not your heart be troubled; ye believe in God, believe also in me. I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.	7
John 16:21	A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.	8
John 16:22	And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.	9
Mark 13:7 John 6:43	And when ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars, be ye not troubled. Murmur not among yourselves.	10
John 16:6, 20	But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart. But your sorrow shall be turned into joy.	11
Matt. 5:10	Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.	12
Matt. 5:12	Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.	13

How many loaves have ye? Go and see. Make the men sit down. Give ye them to eat.
—Mark 6:38, John 6:10, Mark 6:37.

If any man eat of this Bread, he shall live forever.
—John 6:51.

MAY	THE DOOR	
14	Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.	John 10:1
15	But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.	John 10:2
16	I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.	John 10:9
17	No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him.	John 6:44
18	No man cometh unto the Father but by me.	John 14:6
19	Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.	John 6:65
20	Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able. Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.	Luke 13:24 Matt. 7:14

Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.
—Matt. 5:6

My Father giveth you the true Bread from heaven.
—John 6:32

	RELATIONSHIPS	MAY
Mark 3:33, 34	Who is my mother or my brethren? Behold my mother and my brethren!	21
Mark 3:35	For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.	22
Matt. 10:37	He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.	23
Luke 14:26	If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.	24
Luke 18:29, 30	Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, who shall not receive manifold more in this present time.	25
Mark 7:10	For Moses said, Honor thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death.	26
Mark 7:12, 13 John 19:26, 27	And ye suffer him no more to do aught for his father or his mother; making the word of God of none effect through your tradition. . . . Woman, behold thy son! . . . . Behold thy mother!	27

The Bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven. And the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. *—John 6:33, 51, 56*

I am the Bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger. —*John 6:35.*

MAY	THE WORLD	
28	I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.	John 17:15
29	They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.	John 17:16
30	For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.	John 3:16
31	For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?	Luke 9:25
JUNE 1	For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?	Mark 8:36, 37
2	The children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.	Luke 16:8
3	And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.	Mark 4:19

Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life. Doth this offend you? It is the spirit that quickeneth: the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit and they are life.

—*John 6:54, 61, 63.*

And he that believeth on me shall never thirst.
—John 6:35.

GOODNESS OF GOD

		JUNE
Luke 8:39	Return to thine own house, and show how great things God hath done unto thee.	4
Luke 6:36	Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.	5
Luke 10:21	I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.	6
Matt. 5:44, 45	Do good to them that hate you . . . . that ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.	7
Mark 10:18	Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God.	8
Luke 15:20, 22	And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran and fell on his neck, and kissed him. But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet.	9
Luke 15:23, 24	And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry: For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.	10

And as they were eating, Jesus took bread and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples and said, Take, eat; this is my body . . . which is given for you.
—Matt. 26:26, Luke 22:19.

Give us day by day our daily Bread.

—Luke 11:3

JUNE	COMPASSION	
11	I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat.	Mark 8:2
12	And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.	Mark 8:3
13	Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.	Mark 5:19
14	But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.	Matt. 9:13
15	I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.	Matt. 15:32
16	Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.	Matt. 5:7
17	Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.	Luke 8:48

And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened and they knew him.

—Luke 24:30, 31.

He that eateth of this Bread shall live forever.
—John 6:58.

	WOMAN	JUNE
John 8:10	Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?	18
John 2:4	Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.	19
Luke 7:44	Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears and wiped them with the hairs of her head.	20
Matt. 26:10	Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.	21
Matt. 26:13	Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.	22
Matt. 15:28	O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt.	23
Matt. 24:41	Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken and the other left.	24

And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread. And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. *—Luke 24:35, 36.*

I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me. —*John 17:8.*

JUNE	THE HOUSE	
25	And when ye come into an house, salute it.	Matt. 10:12
26	And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it, but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.	Matt. 10:13
27	Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.	Luke 11:17
28	And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.	Luke 12:39
29	Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.	John 2:16
30	And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.	John 8:35
JULY 1	And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guest chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?	Mark 14:14

With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

—*Luke 22:15, 16.*

Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?
—John 6:5.

ANGELS

		JULY
John 1:51	Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.	2
Mark 12:25	For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.	3
Matt. 25:31	When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory.	4
Matt. 24:36	But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.	5
Matt. 13:41, 49	The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity . . . So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just.	6
Luke 15:10	Likewise I say unto you, There is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.	7
Matt. 26:53	Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?	8

Take heed what ye hear; with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.
—Mark 4:24.

I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat.
—Matt. 25:35.

JULY	GOD'S LOVE	
9	And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.	John 17:26
10	For thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.	John 17:24
11	That the world may know that thou has sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.	John 17:23
12	The Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God.	John 16:27
13	He that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.	John 14:21
14	For the Father loveth the Son and showeth him all things that himself doeth: and he will show him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.	John 5:20
15	Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.	John 10:17

How many loaves have ye? O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread? Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?
—Matt. 15:34, Matt. 16:8, 9.

Blessed are they that hear the Word of God, and keep it. —*Luke 11:28.*

KNOWING GOD

		JULY
John 10:15	As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father.	16
John 14:7	If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him and have seen him.	17
John 12:45 John 6:46	Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father. And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me.	18
John 10:38	That ye may know and believe that the Father is in me and I in him.	19
John 7:28	Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true.	20
Luke 7:22	No man knoweth who the Son is but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.	21
John 7:29	But I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.	22

A certain man made a great supper and bade many: and sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

—*Luke 14:16, 17.*

And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them. —*Luke 22:19.*

JULY

THE IGNORANT SELF

23	Art thou a master in Israel, and knowest not these things? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness.	John 3:10, 11
24	If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?	John 3:12
25	Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father: and how sayest thou then, Show us the Father?	John 14:9
26	Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.	John 8:19
27	He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God.	John 8:47
28	They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.	John 16:2
29	And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.	John 16:3

His disciples came to him saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat.

—*Matt. 14:15, 16.*

This is my body, which is given for you.
—Luke 22:19

HARVEST FRUIT		JULY
John 4:35	Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest.	30
John 15:5	I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.	31
John 15:16	I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain.	AUG. 1
Luke 13:6	A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.	2
Luke 13:7	Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?	3
Luke 13:8	And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:	4
Luke 13:9	And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.	5

In the beginning was the Word . . . . . All things were made by it, and without it was not anything made that was made.
—John 1:1, 3. (Rotherham)

He was known of them in breaking of bread.
—Luke 24:35.

AUG.	REVELATION	
6	Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me? Have ye understood all of these things? Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the Kingdom of God.	Matt. 13:51 Luke 8:10
7	Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.	Mark 4:24
8	But whom say ye that I am? Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.	Matt. 16:15, 17
9	These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall show you plainly of the Father.	John 16:25
10	Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.	Luke 8:18
11	Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering ye hindered.	Luke 11:52
12	The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.	Luke 11:34

In the beginning was the Word in it was life and the life was the light of men.
—John 1:1, 4. (Rotherham)

Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.
—Luke 22:8.

PROSPERITY

		AUG.
Matt. 6:31	Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?	13
Matt. 6:32	(For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.	14
Matt. 6:33	But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.	15
Matt. 6:24	No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.	16
Matt. 25:29	For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.	17
Matt. 24:45	Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?	18
Matt. 24:46, 47	Blessed is that servant whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.	19

He cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick.
—Matt. 8:16.

If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.
—Mark 4:23

AUG. UPLIFTMENT

20	And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.	John 12:32
21	And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up.	John 3:14
22	When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am.	John 8:28
23	No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.	John 6:44
24	And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.	John 6:39
25	And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.	John 6:40
26	What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?	John 6:62

Lord, to whom shall we go? Thou hast the words of eternal life.
—John 6:68.

Unto you that hear shall more be given.

—Mark 4:24.

IMPURITY AND CLEANSING		AUG.
Luke 11:39	Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.	27
Mark 7:8	For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.	28
Mark 7:18	Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him?	29
Mark 7:20	That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.	30
Mark 7:21, 22, 23	For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: all these . . . defile the man.	31
John 13:8 Luke 5:13 Mark 5:8	If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me. . . . I will: be thou clean. Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.	SEPT. 1
John 13:14	If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet, ye also ought to wash one another's feet.	2

As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread. And Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

—John 21:9, 12, 13.

I have meat to eat that ye know not of.
—*John 4:32*

SEPT.	NOT PERISHING	
3	That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.	John 3:15
4	I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins.	John 8:24
5	Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things? I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.	Luke 13:2, 3
6	Or these eighteen, upon whom the tower of Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem? I tell you, Nay: but except ye repent ye shall all likewise perish.	Luke 13:4, 5
7	And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.	Matt. 24:22
8	Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning; And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.	Luke 12:35, 36
9	And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger. I will arise and go to my father.	Luke 15:17, 18

And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.
—*Mark 14:22.*

Lord, evermore give us this Bread.

—John 6:34.

	BLESSED	SEPT.
Matt. 23:39	For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.	10
Matt. 25:34	Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world.	11
Matt. 5:3	Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.	12
Matt. 5:4	Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.	13
Matt. 5:11	Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.	14
Matt. 11:6	And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.	15
Luke 6:28	Bless them that curse you.	16

I am the true vine . . . . if a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch and is withered.

—John 15:1, 6.

Give ye them to eat.

—Mark 6:37.

SEPT.	THE DEAD	
17	Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.	Matt. 8:22
18	For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him.	Luke 20:38
19	And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?	Mark 12:26
20	For this my son was dead and is alive again.	Luke 15:24
21	Go your way and tell John what things ye have seen and heard . . . . the deaf hear, the dead are raised.	Luke 7:22
22	Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.	Matt. 17:9
23	For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.	Mark 12:25

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

—John 15:7.

And they did all eat, and were filled.

—Mark 6:42.

	QUESTIONS	SEPT.
Mark 11:29	I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.	24
Mark 11:30, 33	The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me. Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.	25
Matt. 22:42	What think ye of Christ? whose son is he?	26
Matt. 22:43, 44	How then doth David in Spirit call him Lord, saying, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?	27
Matt. 22:45	If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?	28
Luke 20:23, 24	Why tempt ye me? Show me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it?	29
Matt. 7:16	Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?	30

If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; and ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free.

—John 8:31, 32.

Our fathers did all eat the same spiritual meat.

—I Cor. 10:3.

OCT.	MARRIAGE AND DIVORCE	
1	The children of this world marry and are given in marriage. But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry nor are given in marriage.	Luke 20:34. 35
2	Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.	Matt. 19:8
3	Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female, And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?	Matt. 19:4, 5
4	Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.	Matt. 19:6
5	But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery; and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.	Matt. 5:32
6	Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.	Mark 10:11
7	And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another she committeth adultery.	Mark 10:12

Thy words were found and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Lord God of Hosts.

—Jer. 15:16.

In the beginning was the Word.
And the Word was God. —*John 1:1.*

	PARABLES	OCT.
Mark 4:11	Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables.	8
Mark 4:13	Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?	9
Luke 8:10	Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables.	10
Luke 8:11	Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.	11
Matt. 13:13	Therefore speak I to them in parables; because they seeing, see not; and hearing, they hear not, neither do they understand.	12
Matt. 24:32	Now learn a parable of the fig tree.	13
John 16:25	These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs; but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall show you plainly of the Father.	14

For the word of God is quick and powerful a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.
—*Heb. 4:12.*

Speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.
—Matt. 8:8.

OCT.	JERUSALEM*	
15	And behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you; but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high.	Luke 24:49
16	But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria and unto the uttermost part of the earth.	Acts 1:8
17	And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.	Luke 24:47
18	And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh. . . . . Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.	Luke 21:20 Luke 23:28
19	Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.	John 4:21
20	Behold we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished . . . Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles.	Luke 18:31 Mark 10:33
21	O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not!	Luke 13:34

*Jerusalem signifies the Orthodox Church.

Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? By taking heed thereto according to thy word.
—Ps. 119:9.

Thou hast the words of eternal life.

—John 6:68.

ENTERING THE KINGDOM

		OCT.
Mark 10:23	How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the Kingdom of God!	22
Mark 10:24	Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the Kingdom of God!	23
Mark 10:25	It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the Kingdom of God.	24
Luke 18:17	Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.	25
Matt. 5:20 John 14:26 16:10	For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the Kingdom of heaven. The Comforter . . . shall teach you . . . of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;	26
Matt. 23:13	But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.	27
Mark 9:47	It is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.	28

Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

—Ps. 119:11.

And Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine.

—John 21:12.

OCT.	PRAYING	
29	And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.	Matt. 6:5
30	But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.	Matt. 6:7
31	Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.	Matt. 7:7.8
NOV. 1	When ye pray say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.	Luke 11:2
2	Give us day by day our daily bread. And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.	Luke 11:3 4
3	If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?	Luke 11:11
4	Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.	Mark 14:38

Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them.

—Ps. 119:165.

Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them.
—John 21:13.

EARS TO HEAR		NOV.
Matt. 13:43	Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.	5
Matt. 13:15	For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing.	6
Matt. 13:16	But blessed are your eyes, for they see; and your ears, for they hear.	7
Mark 4:22, 23	Neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad. If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.	8
Mark 8:18	Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?	9
Luke 4:21	This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.	10
Luke 9:44	Let these sayings sink down into your ears; for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.	11

I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word. Uphold me according unto thy word that I may live.
—Ps. 119:16, 116.

Take, eat: this is my body.

—Mark 14:22.

NOV.	FOLLOW ME	
12	He that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. Follow me.	John 8:12 Matt. 9:9
13	My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me.	John 10:27
14	If any man serve me, let him follow me: and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honor.	John 12:26
15	Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.	Matt. 4:19
16	One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross and follow me.	Mark 10:21
17	Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt follow me afterwards.	John 13:36
18	If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? Follow thou me.	John 21:22

Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.

—Job 22:22.

If any man thirst, let him come unto me and drink.
—John 7:37.

PERSISTENCY THAT IS FAITH		NOV.
Luke 18:2	There was in a city a judge which feared not God, neither regarded man;	19
Luke 18:3	And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.	20
Luke 18:4, 5	And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God nor regard man: Yet because this widow troubleth me I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.	21
Luke 18:6	Hear what the unjust judge saith.	22
Luke 18:7	And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?	23
Luke 18:8	I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?	24
Luke 7:9	I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.	25

And all the people went their way to eat and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.
—Neh. 8:12.

My words abide in you.

—*John 15:7.*

NOV. IMPORTUNITY THAT WINS

26	Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;	Luke 11:5
27	For a friend of mine in his journey has come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?	Luke 11:6
28	And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not, the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.	Luke 11:7
29	I say unto you, though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.	Luke 11:8
30	And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.	Luke 11:9
DEC. 1	For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.	Luke 11:10
2	With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.	Mark 10:27

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have said I would keep thy words. Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

—*Ps. 119:57, 67.*

This do in remembrance of me.
—*Luke 22:19.*

THE REGENERATION		DEC.
Matt. 19:11, 12	All men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it is given. For there are some eunuchs which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it let him receive it.	3
Luke 20:35	They which be accounted worthy to obtain that world and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry nor are given in marriage.	4
Matt. 13:11, 9	Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.	5
Mark 10:21	One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.	6
John 6:56 Matt. 26:28	He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me and I in him. For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.	7
Luke 8:5, 12	A sower went out to sow his seed; and as he sowed, some fell by the wayside; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. Those by the wayside are they that hear; then cometh the devil and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.	8
Luke 8:6, 13	And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture. They on the rock are they which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.	9

Thy word is a lamp unto my feet and a light unto my path.
—*Ps. 119:105.*

If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed. *—John 8:31.*

DEC.	YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER	
10	After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.	Matt. 6: 9
11	Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns: yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?	Matt. 6:26
12	Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.	Matt. 18:14
13	But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.	Mark 11:26
14	For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.	Matt. 10:20
15	Go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.	John 20:17
16	Wait for the promise of the Father, which ye have heard of me.	Acts 1:4

I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

—Ps. 119: 101

They have kept thy word.

—John 17:6.

FORETELLING		DEC.
John 14:29	And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.	17
John 16:1	These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.	18
John 13:19	Now I tell you before it come, that when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am he.	19
John 14:25	These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.	20
John 16:4	But these things have I told you, that, when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.	21
Matt. 24:25	Behold, I have told you before.	22
John 17:8	For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.	23

The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple.

—Ps. 119:130.

The people asked and he satisfied them with the bread of heaven. —*Ps. 105:40.*

DEC.	GIFTS	
24	And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hand.	John 10:28
25	Therefore, if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there remeberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.	Matt. 5:23, 24
26	They need not depart; give ye them to eat. This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.	Matt. 14:16 Luke 22:19
27	And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.	Matt. 16:19
28	Even as the Son of Man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.	Matt. 20:28
29	Give me to drink. For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always.	John 4:7 Matt. 26:11
30 31	For I was . . . Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. . . . Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.	Matt. 25:35, 36, 40

And these words which I command thee this day shall be in thine heart. And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down and when thou risest up. —*Deut. 6:6, 7.*

Third Year

Thy words were found and I did eat them.

—Jer. 15:16.

	COMMANDMENTS	JAN.
John 14:31	As the Father gave me commandment, even so I do.	1
John 12:49	For I have not spoken of myself but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.	2
John 12:50	And I know that his commandment is life everlasting; whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.	3
Matt. 15:3 Mark 7:9	But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition? Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.	4
Luke 18:20	Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honor thy father and thy mother.	5
Matt. 7:9	Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?	6
Matt. 5:19	Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven; but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.	7

He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not and giveth God thanks.

—Rom. 14:6.

For the word of God is quick, and powerful.

—*Heb. 4:12.*

JAN.	SIGNS	
8	And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation; they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it but the sign of Jonas the prophet.	Luke 11:29
9	For as Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.	Luke 11:30
10	For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.	Matt. 24:24
11	And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; they shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.	Mark 16:17, 18
12	Then Jesus answering, said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached.	Luke 7:22
13	Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth. He was a burning and shining light, and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.	John 5:33, 35
14	But I receive not testimony from man; but these things I say, that ye might be saved.	John 5:34

Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

—*2 Tim. 1:13.*

For thy word hath quickened me.

—Ps. 119:50.

THE FAILURE OF THE RICH

		JAN.
Matt. 19:23	Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.	15
Matt. 19:24	And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.	16
Luke 12:16	And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully.	17
Luke 12:17	And he thought within himself saying, What shall I do because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?	18
Luke 12:18	And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.	19
Luke 12:19	And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink and be merry.	20
Luke 12:20, 21	But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.	21

Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

—2 Tim. 2:15

How sweet are thy words unto my taste!

—Ps. 119:103.

JAN. TRUE HUMILITY

22	And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is God.	Luke 18:19
23	And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.	Luke 15:21
24	And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.	Luke 18:13
25	When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honorable man than thou be bidden of him:	Luke 14:8
26	And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.	Luke 14:9
27	But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: Then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.	Luke 14:10
28	For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.	Luke 14:11

Therefore shall ye lay up these words in your heart and in your soul and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

—Deut. 11:18.

I will not forget thy word.

—Ps. 119:16.

FRUIT

		JAN.
Matt. 12:33	Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.	29
John 15:2	Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.	30
Luke 8:8	And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.	31
Luke 8:15	But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.	FEB. 1
John 15:8	Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.	2
Luke 6:43	For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.	3
Luke 6:44	For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes.	4

He had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven, and had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven. Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

—Ps. 78:23, 24, 25.

How forcible are right words!

—Job 6:25

FEB.	BE NOT AFRAID	
5	Arise, and be not afraid.	Matt. 17:7
6	Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.	Matt. 14:27
7	Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.	Matt. 28:10
8	Be not afraid, only believe.	Mark 5:36
9	It is I: be not afraid.	John 6:20
10	But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.	Luke 12:7
11	Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.	Matt. 10:26

Man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live.

—Deut. 8:3.

I have said that I would keep thy words.

—Ps. 119:57.

HOLY GHOST

		FEB.
John 14:26	But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.	12
Acts 1:5	For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.	13
Matt. 28:19	Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.	14
Mark 12:36	For David himself said by the Holy Ghost, The Lord said to my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand till I make thine enemies thy footstool.	15
Mark 13:11	But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate; but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.	16
Luke 12:10	And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of Man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven.	17
Luke 12:12	For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.	18

Behold I stand at the door and knock; if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him and he with me.

—Rev. 3:20.

O, how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day.
—Ps. 119:97.

FEB.	RELATIVES	
19	Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?	Matt. 12:48
20	Behold my mother and my brethren! For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.	Matt. 12:49, 50
21	The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.	Luke 12:53
22	And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.	Matt. 19:29
23	And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.	Matt. 10:21
24	For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death.	Matt. 15:4
25	My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.	Luke 8:21

The knowledge of the commandments of the Lord is the doctrine of life, and they that do things that please him shall receive of the fruit of the tree of immortality.
—Esdras 19:19.

The entrance of thy words giveth light.

—*Ps. 119:130.*

BEWARE OF SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS

		FEB.
Luke 20:46	Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts.	26
Luke 20:47	Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.	27
Matt. 6:1	Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.	28 29
Matt. 6:2	Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men.	MAR. 1
Matt. 16:6 Matt. 23:4	Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.	2
Matt. 23:5	But all their works, they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments.	3
Matt. 23:6, 7	And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues, And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.	4

A roll of a book was therein; moreover he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; eat this roll and go speak unto the house of Israel. So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

—*Eze. 2:9 & 3:1, 2.*

He that eateth, eateth to the Lord.

—Rom. 14:6.

MAR.	JOHN THE BAPTIST AND ELIJAH	
5	Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.	Matt. 17:11
6	But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.	Matt. 17:12
7	And if ye will receive it, this is Elias, which was for to come.	Matt. 11:14
8	Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be set at nought.	Mark 9:12
9	But I say unto you, That Elias is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.	Mark 9:13
10	But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias when the heavens were shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land.	Luke 4:25
11	But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.	Luke 4:26

Can God furnish a table in the wilderness? Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies.

—Ps. 78:19, Ps. 23:5.

Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly.

—Col. 3:16.

THE TRUE NEIGHBOR

		MAR.
Luke 10:30	A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.	12
Luke 10:31	And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.	13
Luke 10:32	And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side.	14
Luke 10:33	But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him.	15
Luke 10:34	And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.	16
Luke 10:35	And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again I will repay thee.	17
Luke 10:36, 37	Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbor unto him that fell among the thieves? Go, and do thou likewise.	18

And ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

—Ex. 23:25.

Lay up these my words in your heart.

—Deut. 11:18.

MAR. THE LOST, FOUND

19	What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?	Luke 15:4
20	And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing. And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbors, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.	Luke 15:5, 6
21	I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.	Luke 15:7
22	Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently until she find it?	Luke 15:8
23	And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbors together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.	Luke 15:9
24	Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth. . . . For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.	Luke 15:10 Matt. 18:11
25	Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.	Matt. 10:5, 6

These wait all upon thee, that thou mayest give them their meat in due season . . . . and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

—Ps. 104:27, 15.

Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you.

—Ex. 16:4.

	DOING	MAR.
Matt. 23:2, 3	The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: All, therefore, whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say and do not.	26
Luke 12:42	Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season?	27
Luke 12:43 44	Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.	28
Luke 12:45	But, and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat, and drink, and to be drunken;	29
Luke 12:46	The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.	30
Luke 12:47	And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes.	31
Luke 12:48	But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.	APR. 1

The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? For we being many are one bread and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

—I Cor. 10:16, 17.

Man did eat angels' food.

—*Ps. 78:25.*

APR. THERE ARE NO DEAD

2	But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.	Matt. 22:31, 32
3	Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.	Luke 20:37 Mark 12:27
4	Lazarus, come forth. . . Loose him, and let him go.	John 11:43, 44
5	Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up,	John 2:19
6	Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.	John 12:7
7	Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless but believing.	John 20:27
8	Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I.	John 14:28

O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good . . . . who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth forever.

—*Ps. 136:1, 25.*

So they did eat and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire. —*Ps. 78:29.*

FRIENDS

		APR.
John 15:13	Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.	9
John 15:14	Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.	10
John 15:15	Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.	11
Matt. 26:50	Friend, wherefore art thou come?	12
Matt. 20:13	But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?	13
Luke 16:9	And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness: that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.	14
Luke 14:12	When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbors; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.	15

To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

—*Rev. 2:7.*

This is the bread which the Lord hath given you to eat.
—Ex. 16:15.

APR.	MAN, LORD OF THE SABBATH	
16	Have ye not read what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;	Matt. 12:3
17	How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?	Matt. 12:4
18	Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?	Matt. 12:5
19	But I say unto you, That in this place is one greater than the temple.	Matt. 12:6
20	For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day. Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering?	Matt. 12:8 Luke 13:15
21	What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?	Matt. 12:11
22	How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the Sabbath days.	Matt. 12:12

Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.
—I Cor. 10:31.

Bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

—*Ps. 104:15.*

SHEEP AMONG WOLVES		APR.
Matt. 10:16	Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.	23
Matt. 10:17	But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues;	24
Matt. 10:22	And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake; but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.	25
Matt. 10:25	It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household?	26
Matt. 10:28	And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.	27
Matt. 10:36	And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.	28
Matt. 10:39	He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.	29

Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labor for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me and eat ye that which is good.

—*Is. 55:2.*

We are all partakers of that one bread.
—1 Cor. 10:17

APR. CLOSING OF THE OLD AGE

30	But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.	Mark 13:23
MAY 1	But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.	Mark 13:24, 25
2	And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory. And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.	Mark 13:26, 27
3	Now learn a parable of the fig tree: When her branch is yet tender and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near. So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors.	Mark 13:28, 29
4	Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass till all these things be done.	Mark 13:30
5	Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.	Mark 13:31
6	But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.	Mark 13:32

A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth. And with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.
—Prov. 12:14 & 18:20.

I give to eat of the tree of life.

—Rev. 2:7.

THE HEALING BY JESUS		MAY
Luke 5:13	I will: be thou clean.	7
Luke 5:14	Tell no man, but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.	8
Luke 5:20	Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.	9
Luke 5:23	Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgven thee, or to say, Rise up and walk.	10
Luke 5:24	But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, I say unto thee, Arise and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.	11
Luke 5:31	They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick	12
Luke 5:32	I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.	13

And Melchizedek, king of Salem, brought forth bread and wine: and he was a priest of the most high God. Thou art a priest forever after the order of Melchizedek.

—Gen. 14:18, Ps. 110:4.

The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul.
—Prov. 13:25.

MAY

ALL RIGHTEOUSNESS

14	Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfill all righteousness.	Matt. 3:15
15	If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?	Luke 16:11
16	He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.	Luke 16:10
17	And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail. Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery.	Luke 16:17, 18
18	I will also ask you one thing; and answer me: The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?	Luke 20:3, 4
19	I will; be thou clean. See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.	Matt. 8:3, 4
20	Go show yourselves unto the priests.	Luke 17:14

And they continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart.
—Acts 2:46.

For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.
—Job 34:3.

HEALING

		MAY
Matt. 8:7 Matt. 11:5	I will come and heal him. The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them.	21
Matt. 9:12	They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.	22
Luke 18:41 8:30 4:35	What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? What is thy name? Hold thy peace, and come out of him.	23
Luke 17:19	Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.	24
Mark 9:16, 19, 21	What question ye with them? O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me. How long is it ago since this came unto him?	25
Mark 9:25, 29	Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.	26
Mark 9:39	Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.	27

Doth not the ear try words? Is there iniquity in my tongue? Cannot my taste discern perverse things? Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.
—Job 12:11, 6:30, 34:4.

Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life. —*Acts 5:20.*

MAY	DIVORCE	
28	It hath been written, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement.	Matt. 5:31
29	For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.	Mark 10:5
30	But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female.	Mark 10:6
31	For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;	Mark 10:7
JUNE 1	And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.	Mark 10:8
2	What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.	Mark 10:9
3	And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery; and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.	Matt. 19:9

My son, attend to my words; for they are life unto those that find them and health to all their flesh.

—*Prov. 4:20, 22.*

Open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.
—Prov. 20:13.

NOT DOMINION, BUT SERVICE

		JUNE
Matt. 20:25	Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.	4
Matt. 20:26	But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;	5
Matt. 20:27	And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:	6
Matt. 23:11	But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.	7
Matt. 23:12	And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.	8
Mark 9:35	If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.	9
Luke 22:27	For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.	10

With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.
—Ps. 119:10.

I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you.
—Jer. 29:10.

JUNE	THE OLD MINISTRY AND THE NEW	
11	Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.	Luke 5:34, 35
12	No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent; and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old.	Luke 5:36
13	And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.	Luke 5:37
14	But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.	Luke 5:38
15	No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is better.	Luke 5:39
16	For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.	Matt. 11:18
17	The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children.	Matt. 11:19

Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry: for the joy of the Lord is your strength.
—Neh. 8:10

Give us this day our daily Bread.

—Matt. 6:11.

HATED BY THE CARNAL MIND

JUNE

John 15:20	Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.	18
John 15:19	If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.	19
John 15:18	If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you.	20
John 17:14 John 15:23	I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. . . . He that hateth me hateth my Father also.	21
John 7:7 John 15:24	The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil. If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hateth both me and my Father.	22
Luke 6:26	Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! For so did their fathers to the false prophets.	23
Luke 6:22	Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.	24

Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying he shall never see death.

—John 8:51.

I am that Bread of life.

—John 6:48.

JUNE	TEMPTATION	
25	It is said, Thou shall not tempt the Lord thy God.	Luke 4:12
26	Why tempt ye me?	Mark 12:15
27	Pray that ye enter not into temptation.	Luke 22:40
28	Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.	Luke 4:8
29	And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil.	Matt. 6:13
30	And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.	Luke 21:34
JULY 1	For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.	Luke 21:35

Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

—Matt. 4:4.

The Words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life. —*John 6:63.*

PROOF OF THE CHRIST-LOVE

		JULY
John 21:15, 16, 17	Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? Feed my lambs. Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Feed my sheep. Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Feed my sheep.	2
John 10:15, 16	As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice:	3
John 13:35	By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.	4
Matt. 5:46	For if ye love them which love you, what reward have you? do not even the publicans the same?	5
Luke 6:33	If ye do good to them which do good to you what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.	6
Luke 6:34	And if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.	7
Matt. 10:42	And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.	8

This is the Bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof and not die.

—*John 6:50.*

Let these sayings sink down into your ears.
—Luke 9:44.

JULY	DARKNESS	
9	And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.	John 3:19
10	For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.	John 3:20
11	But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!	Matt. 6:23
12	And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.	Matt. 25:30
13	Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.	Luke 11:35
14	Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.	John 12:35
15	I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.	John 12:46

Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness and are dead. This is the Bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live forever.
—John 6:49, 58.

And the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me. —*John 14:24*

SALVATION

		JULY
John 12:27	Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour.	16
John 4:22	Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews.	17
Luke 19:9	This day is salvation come to this house.	18
Luke 19:10 John 10:29	For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.	19
Mark 8:35	For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.	20
Matt. 24:13	But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.	21
Mark 13:20	And except that the Lord had shortened those days no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.	22

If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him? —*Luke 11:11, 13.*

For the Bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.—*John 6:33*

JULY	THE PRINCE OF THIS WORLD	
23	Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh and hath nothing in me.	John 14:30
24	Now shall the prince of this world be cast out. . . . because the prince of this world is judged.	John 12:31 John 16:11
25	And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the Sabbath day?	Luke 13:16
26	And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand? And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges.	Matt. 12:26, 27
27	O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.	Matt. 12:34
28	I know that ye are of Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.	John 8:37
29	Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.	John 8:44

Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that Bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true Bread from heaven.
—*John 6:32.*

I am the living Bread which came down from heaven.
—John 6:51.

THE GOOD SHEPHERD

		JULY
John 10:14	I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine.	30
John 10:3	To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.	31
John 10:4	And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.	AUG. 1
Matt. 25:32, 33	And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: and he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.	2
Matt. 15:24	I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.	3
Matt. 18:12	How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?	4
Matt. 18:13	And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.	5

How many loaves have ye? Go and see. Make the men sit down. Give ye them to eat.
—Mark 6:38, John 6:10, Mark 6:37.

If any man eat of this Bread, he shall live forever.
—John 6:51.

AUG.	OFFENCES	
6	It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him through whom they come! . . . And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.	Luke 17:1 Luke 7:23
7	It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.	Luke 17:2
8	Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.	Matt. 17:27
9	Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh! . . . And blessed is he whosoever shall not be offended in me.	Matt. 18:7 Matt. 11:6
10	Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt and maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire.	Matt. 18:8
11	And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.	Matt. 18:9
12	All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.	Matt. 26:31 Mark 14:27

Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.
—Matt. 5:6

My Father giveth you the true Bread from heaven.
—John 6:32

FORGIVENESS

		AUG.
Luke 7:41	There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.	13
Luke 7:42	And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me, therefore, which of them will love him most.	14
Luke 7:47, 48	Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little. Thy sins are forgiven.	15
Luke 17:3, 4	Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him. And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.	16
Matt. 18:15	Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.	17
Matt. 18:16	But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.	18
Matt. 18:17	And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.	19

The Bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven. And the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. *—John 6:33, 51, 56*

I am the Bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger. —*John 6:35.*

AUG.	AUTHORITY	
20	The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.	Luke 22:25
21	But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.	Luke 22:26
22	All things are delivered unto me of my Father.	Matt. 11:27
23	And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of Man.	John 5:27
24	I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in likewise will tell you by what authority I do these things.	Matt. 21:24
25	Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.	Matt. 21:27 Luke 20:8
26	Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.	Mark 7:7

Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life. Doth this offend you? It is the spirit that quickeneth: the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit and they are life.

—*John 6:54, 61, 63.*

And he that believeth on me shall never thirst.
—John 6:35.

THE BAPTISM OF JOHN

		AUG.
Matt. 21:25	The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men?	27
Matt. 21:32	For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him; and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.	28
Acts 1:5	For John truly baptized with water.	29
Luke 7:28	For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.	30
Matt. 11:4	Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see:	31
Matt. 11:12	And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.	SEPT. 1
Matt. 11:13	For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John.	2

And as they were eating, Jesus took bread and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples and said, Take, eat; this is my body . . . which is given for you.
—Matt. 26:26, Luke 22:19.

Give us day by day our daily Bread.

—Luke 11:3

SEPT.	THE TWO MINISTRIES	
3	Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of woman there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist; notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.	Matt. 11:11
4	What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?	Matt. 11:7
5	But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.	Matt. 11:8
6	But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.	Luke 7:25
7	But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.	Matt. 11:9
8	For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.	Matt. 11:10
9	But wisdom is justified of all her children.	Luke 7:35

And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened and they knew him.

—Luke 24:30, 31.

He that eateth of this Bread shall live forever.
—John 6:58.

	FAITH	SEPT.
Luke 17:6	If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.	10
Matt. 21:21	Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.	11
Matt. 17:20	Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.	12
Matt. 8:10 Luke 7:50	Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. Thy faith hath saved thee. Go in peace.	13
John 5:38	And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.	14
John 8:24	I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins.	15
John 3:18	He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.	16

And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread. And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. *—Luke 24:35, 36.*

I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me. —*John 17:8.*

SEPT.	HEART	
17	A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil; for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.	Luke 6:45
18	Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoreth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.	Mark 7:6
19	Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly and is cast out into the draught?	Matt. 15:17
20	Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?	Mark 7:19
21	But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.	Matt. 15:18
22	For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies. . . . . All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.	Matt. 15:19 Mark 7:23
23	These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.	Matt. 15:20

With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

—*Luke 22:15, 16.*

Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?
—John 6:5.

THE NEW DOCTRINE

		SEPT.
John 7:16, 17	My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me. If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself.	24
Matt. 9:16	No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse.	25
Matt. 9:17	Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.	26
Matt. 23:23	Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.	27
John 8:31	If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed;	28
John 8:26	I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.	29
Matt. 5:17	Think not that I am come to destroy the law or the prophets: I am not come to destroy but to fulfill.	30

Take heed what ye hear; with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.
—Mark 4:24.

I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat.

—Matt. 25:35

OCT. THE MORTAL SELF

1	Ye are from beneath; I am from above; ye are of this world; I am not of this world.	John 8:23
2	If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me.	John 8:42
3	I can of mine own self do nothing; as I hear, I judge; and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.	John 5:30
4	I speak that which I have seen with my Father; and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.	John 8:38
5	But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God; this did not Abraham.	John 8:40
6	If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham. Ye do the deeds of your father.	John 8:39, 41
7	But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you. . . . . Yet ye have not known him; and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you; but I know him and keep his saying.	John 5:42 John 8:55

How many loaves have ye? O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread? Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

—Matt. 15:34, Matt. 16:8, 9.

Blessed are they that hear the Word of God, and keep it. —*Luke 11:28.*

THE JUDGMENT OF IGNORANCE

		OCT.
John 15:6	If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.	8
John 15:21	But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.	9
John 15:25	But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause.	10
John 16:11	Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.	11
John 18:23	If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil; but if well, why smitest thou me?	12
Matt. 15:16 Mark 7:34 Matt. 11:15	Are ye also yet without understanding? Ephaphatha. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.	13
Matt. 13:12	For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.	14

A certain man made a great supper and bade many: and sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

—*Luke 14:16, 17.*

And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them. —*Luke 22:19.*

OCT. LITTLE ONES

15	Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.	Luke 18:16
16	And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.	Mark 9:42
17	Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye can not come; so now I say to you.	John 13:33
18	But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!	Mark 13:17
19	It is not meet to take the children's bread and to cast it to dogs.	Matt. 15:26
20	O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!	Matt. 23:37
21	And behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.	Luke 13:30

His disciples came to him saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat.

—*Matt. 14:15, 16.*

This is my body, which is given for you.

—Luke 22:19

ANIMALS

		OCT.
Luke 19:30. 31	Go ye into the village over against you; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him and bring him hither. And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him.	22
Matt. 7:6	Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.	23
John 10:4	And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.	24
Matt. 10:29	Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.	25
Matt. 23:33, 24	Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? Ye blind guides which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.	26
Luke 10:19	Behold I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy; and nothing shall by any means hurt you.	27
Luke 9:58	Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.	28

In the beginning was the Word . . . . . All things were made by it, and without it was not anything made that was made.

—John 1:1, 3. (Rotherham)

He was known of them in breaking of bread.
—Luke 24:35.

OCT.	THIEVES	
29	Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal.	Matt. 6:19
30	All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.	John 10:8
31	The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy; I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.	John 10:10
NOV. 1	It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.	Matt. 21:13
2	Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves?	Luke 22:52
3	Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold upon me.	Matt. 26:55
4	Verily I say unto thee, Today shalt thou be with me in paradise.	Luke 23:43

In the beginning was the Word in it was life and the life was the light of men.
—John 1:1, 4. (Rotherham)

Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.
—Luke 22:8.

	TREASURES	NOV.
Matt. 6:20	But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal.	5
Matt. 6:21	For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.	6
Matt. 12:35	A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.	7
Luke 12:33	Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.	8
Luke 18:22	Yet lackest thou one thing: Sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.	9
Mark 12:43	Verily I say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury.	10
Mark 12:44	For all they did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, even all her living.	11

He cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick.
—Matt. 8:16.

If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.
—Mark 4:23

NOV.	FOOD	
12	Have ye here any meat?	Luke 24:41
13	It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.	Matt. 4:4
14	For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat; I was thirsty and ye gave me no drink.	Matt. 25:42
15	Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.	John 21:10
16	Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?	Matt. 6:25
17	And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the laborer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.	Luke 10:7
18	And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you. Take, eat: this is my body.	Luke 10:8 Matt. 26:26

Lord, to whom shall we go? Thou hast the words of eternal life.
—John 6:68.

Unto you that hear shall more be given.

—Mark 4:24.

THE SCRIPTURES FULFILLED

		NOV.
Matt. 26:54	But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?	19
Matt. 26:56	But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled.	20
Luke 24:19, 26	What things? Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?	21
Luke 24:46	Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day.	22
Matt. 26:24	The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.	23
John 13:18	I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen; but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me.	24
John 17:12	While I was with them in the world I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.	25

As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread. And Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

—John 21:9, 12, 13.

I have meat to eat that ye know not of.
—John 4:32

NOV.	FURNACE OF FIRE	
26	And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.	Matt. 13:50
27	I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?	Luke 12:49
28	But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished!	Luke 12:50
29	And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched.	Mark 9:43
30	Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.	Mark 9:44
DEC. 1	But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.	Matt. 5:22
2	Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire prepared for the devil and his angels.	Matt. 25:41

And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.
—Mark 14:22.

Lord, evermore give us this Bread.

—John 6:34.

	GLORY	DEC.
Matt. 19:28	Verily, I say unto you, That ye which have followed me in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.	3
Matt. 24:30	And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.	4
John 8:50	And I seek not mine own glory; there is one that seeketh and judgeth.	5
John 13:32	If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.	6
Luke 9:26	For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory and in his Father's and of the holy angels.	7
Luke 21:27	And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.	8
John 17:10 Luke 22:29	And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me.	9

I am the true vine . . . . if a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch and is withered.

—John 15:1, 6.

Give ye them to eat.

—Mark 6:37.

DEC.	CHANGE OF MIND	
10	Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.	Matt. 4:17
11	Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.	Matt. 11:21
12	But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you.	Matt. 11:22
13	And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.	Matt. 11:23
14	But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment than for thee.	Matt. 11:24
15	And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.	Luke 16:30
16	They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.	Mark 2:17

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

—John 15:7.

And they did all eat, and were filled.

—Mark 6:42.

BABES IN TRUTH

		DEC.
Matt. 21:16	Yea: have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?	17
Matt. 11:25	I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.	18
Matt. 18:5	And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.	19
Luke 19:40	I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.	20
Matt. 24:19 Luke 23:29	And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! For behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.	21
Mark 8:21	How is it that ye do not understand?	22
Matt. 17:17	O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.	23

If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; and ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free.

—John 8:31, 32.

Our fathers did all eat the same spiritual meat.

—I Cor. 10:3.

DEC.	SIGNS	
24	When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red. And in the morning, It will be foul weather today: for the sky is red and lowring. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?	Matt. 16:2, 3
25	A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas.	Matt. 16:4
26	For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.	Matt. 12:40
27	The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas: and behold a greater than Jonas is here.	Matt. 12:41
28	The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold a greater than Solomon is here.	Matt. 12:42
29	And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring.	Luke 21:25
30 31	And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.	Luke 21:28

Thy words were found and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Lord God of Hosts.

—Jer. 15:16.

Fourth Year

**In the beginning was the Word.
And the Word was God.** —*John 1:1.*

	WORDS	JAN.
Matt. 12:36	But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.	1
Matt. 12:37	For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.	2
John 6:63	The words that I speak unto you, they are spirit and they are life.	3
Luke 21:33	Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.	4
John 12:48	He that rejecteth me and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.	5
John 17:6	I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.	6
John 17:20	Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word.	7

For the word of God is quick and powerful a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

—*Heb. 4:12.*

Speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.
—Matt. 8:8.

JAN. THE GREATER LOVE

8	For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.	Luke 6:32
9	And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.	Luke 6:31
10	Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbor, and hate thine enemy. But I say unto you, Love your enemies.	Matt. 5:43, 44
11	Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.	Matt. 5:42
12	And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloak forbid not to take thy coat also.	Luke 6:29
13	And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?	Luke 6:41
14	Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.	Luke 6:42

Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? By taking heed thereto according to thy word.
—Ps. 119:9.

Thou hast the words of eternal life.

—John 6:68.

MAN, MASTER OF THE LAW

		JAN.
Luke 6:3	Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;	15
Luke 6:4	How he went into the house of God and did take and eat the shew-bread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?	16
Luke 6:5	The Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.	17
Luke 6:9	I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it?	18
John 10:34	Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?	19
Luke 14:3, 5	Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?	20
Mark 2:27, 28	The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath. Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.	21

Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

—Ps. 119:11.

And Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine.

—John 21:12.

JAN.	HEALING WORDS	
22	Rise up and stand forth in the midst.	Luke 6:8
23	Stretch forth thy hand.	Luke 6:10 Matt. 12:13
24	But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, I say unto thee, Arise and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.	Mark 2:10, 11
25	Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents; but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.	John 9:3
26	Hold thy peace, and come out of him.	Mark 1:25
27	Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit. What is thy name? Go.	Luke 8:22 Mark 5:8, 9 Matt. 8:32
28	What will ye that I shall do unto you? Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee.	Matt. 20:32 Luke 18:42

Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them.

—Ps. 119:165.

Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them.
—John 21:13.

THE NAME OF CHRIST		JAN.
Matt. 18:20	For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.	29
Mark 13:13	And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake; but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.	30
Luke 21:12	But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.	31
Matt. 24:5	For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ: and shall deceive many.	FEB. 1
Luke 21:8	Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.	2
Mark 9:39, 40	Forbid him not; for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me. For he that is not against us is on our part	3
John 15:16	Ye have not chosen me but I have chosen you and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.	4

I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word. Uphold me according unto thy word that I may live.
—Ps. 119:16, 116.

Take, eat: this is my body. —*Mark 14:22.*

FEB.	THE ASCENSION AND DESCENSION	
5	In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.	John 14:2 John 12:8
6	And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.	John 14:3
7	But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou? And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.	John 16:5 John 14:4
8	Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me. What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?	John 7:33 John 6:62
9	But now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.	John 17:11
10	And now I come to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.	John 17:13
11	Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.	Matt. 26:64

Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.

—*Job 22:22.*

If any man thirst, let him come unto me and drink.
—John 7:37.

THE HOLY GRAIL

		FEB.
Matt. 20:22	Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?	12
Matt. 20:23	Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with; but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father.	13
Matt. 26:27 Luke 22:20	Drink ye all of it. This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.	14
Matt. 26:29	But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.	15
Luke 22:42	Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done.	16
Matt. 26:39	O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt.	17
Matt. 26:42	O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.	18

And all the people went their way to eat and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.
—Neh. 8:12.

My words abide in you.

—John 15:7.

FEB.	THE REJECTED STONE	
19	Did you never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes?	Matt. 21:42
20	And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.	Matt. 21:44
21	Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.	John 13:38
22	What is this then that is written, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?	Luke 20:17
23	Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.	Luke 20:18
24	The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.	Luke 9:22
25	But first must he suffer many things and be rejected of this generation.	Luke 17:25

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have said I would keep thy words. Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

—Ps. 119:57, 67.

This do in remembrance of me.

—Luke 22:19

THE WITHIN AND THE WITHOUT

		FEB.
Matt. 23:25	Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.	26
Luke 11:40	Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?	27
Matt. 23:26	Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.	28 29
Luke 11:41 (R. V.)	Give for alms those things which are within.	MAR. 1
Matt. 23:27	Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.	2
Matt. 23:28	Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.	3
John 14:10	Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.	4

Thy word is a lamp unto my feet and a light unto my path.

—Ps. 119:105.

If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed. —*John 8:31.*

MAR. THE NEW DAY

5	Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it and was glad.	John 8:56
6	It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour, wherein the Son of man cometh.	Acts 1:7 Matt. 25:13
7	Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life: and I will raise him up at the last day.	John 6:54
8	Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.	Luke 13:35
9	The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.	Luke 17:22
10	And they shall say to you, See here; or see there: go not after them, nor follow them. For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.	Luke 17:23, 24
11	Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.	Luke 17:30

I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

—*Ps. 119:101*

They have kept thy word. —*John 17:6.*

SPIRITUAL EFFICIENCY

		MAR.
Luke 14:27	And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.	12
Luke 14:28	For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?	13
Luke 14:29	Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him.	14
Luke 14:30	Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.	15
Luke 14:31	Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?	16
Luke 14:32	Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.	17
Luke 9:62	No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.	18

The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple.

—*Ps. 119:130.*

The people asked and he satisfied them with the bread of heaven. —*Ps. 105:40.*

MAR. NOT BELIEVING

19	Do ye now believe? Come. O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?	John 16:31 Matt. 14:29, 31
20	And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not. Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?	John 8:45, 46
21	But there are some of you that believe not. Will ye also go away?	John 6:64, 67
22	If I tell you, ye will not believe I told you and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.	Luke 22:67 John 10:25
23	If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not. But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know and believe, that the Father is in me and I in him.	John 10:37, 38
24	But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved: but he that believeth not shall be damned.	John 6:36 Mark 16:16
25	O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread? Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you. O ye of little faith?	Matt. 16:8 Matt. 6:30

And these words which I command thee this day shall be in thine heart. And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down and when thou risest up. —*Deut. 6:6, 7.*

Thy words were found and I did eat them.

—Jer. 15:16.

	THE WORLD	MAR.
John 14:31	But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.	26
Matt. 16:26	For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?	27
Matt. 12:32	And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him; but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.	28
John 16:20	Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.	29
John 16:28	I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world; again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.	30
John 17:21	That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.	31
John 18:36	My kingdom is not of this world; if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.	APR. 1

He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not and giveth God thanks.

—Rom. 14:6.

For the word of God is quick, and powerful.
—Heb. 4:12.

APR.	THE NIGHT	
2	I must work the works of him that sent me while it is day: the night cometh when no man can work.	John 9:4
3	Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.	John 11:9
4	But if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.	John 11:10
5	Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.	Matt. 26:34 Mark 14:30
6	I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.	Luke 17:34
7	All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.	Mark 14:27
8	Simon, sleepest thou? couldst not thou watch one hour? Sleep on now, and take your rest; it is enough, the hour is come; behold the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.	Mark 14:37, 41

Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.
—2 Tim. 1:13.

For thy word hath quickened me.

—Ps. 119:50.

WOMAN INSTRUCTED

		APR.
John 4:13	Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again.	9
John 4:14	But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.	10
John 4:16	Go, call thy husband, and come hither.	11
John 4:17	Thou hast well said, I have no husband:	12
John 4:18	For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.	13
John 20:15	Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou?	14
John 20:16, 17	Mary. Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father; but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.	15

Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

—2 Tim. 2:15

How sweet are thy words unto my taste!

—Ps. 119:103.

APR.	I AM	
16	Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? I that speak unto thee am he.	Matt. 16:13 John 4:26
17	Whom seek ye? I am he. Whom seek ye?	John 18:4, 5, 7
18	I have told you that I am he; if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way.	John 18:8
19	Why asketh thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold they know what I said. . . . . And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.	John 18:21 Luke 22:68
20	Even the same that I said unto you from the beginning.	John 8:25
21	When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.	John 8:28
22	Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.	John 8:14

Therefore shall ye lay up these words in your heart and in your soul and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

—Deut. 11:18.

I will not forget thy word.

—Ps. 119:16.

JUDEA AND ISRAEL

		APR.
John 11:7	Let us go into Judea again.	23
Matt. 10:23	But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.	24
Matt. 24:16	Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains.	25
Mark 13:14	But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not (let him that readeth understand), then let them that be in Judea flee to the mountains.	26
Luke 21:21	Then let them which are in Judea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.	27
Matt. 20:18	Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death.	28
Luke 21:24	And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.	29

He had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven, and had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven. Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

—Ps. 78:23, 24, 25.

How forcible are right words!

—Job 6:25

APR.	GALILEE AND THE GENTILES	
30	But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee.	Matt. 26:32
MAY. 1	And the gospel must first be published among all nations.	Mark 13:10
2	And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.	Matt. 10:18
3	Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.	Matt. 21:43
4	Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you; and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.	Matt. 24:9
5	Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him; and the third day he shall rise again.	Luke 21:10 Matt. 20:19
6	For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.	Matt. 24:7

Man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live.

—Deut. 8:3.

I have said that I would keep thy words.

—*Ps. 119:57.*

THE HOUSE DIVIDED

		MAY
Mark 3:25 Matt. 23:38	And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand. Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.	7
Luke 11:21	When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace.	8
Luke 11:22	But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armor wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.	9
Mark 11:17	Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.	10
Luke 11:24	When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.	11
Luke 11:25 26	And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. Then goeth he and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse than the first.	12
Matt. 10:14	And whosoever shall not receive you nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet.	13

Behold I stand at the door and knock; if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him and he with me.

—*Rev. 3:20.*

O, how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day.
—Ps. 119:97.

MAY	MIRACULOUS INCREASE OF FOOD	
14	Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.	Luke 12:22
15	Make them sit down by fifties in a company. Give ye them to eat.	Luke 9:14, 13
16	How many loaves have ye? Bring them hither to me.	Mark 8:5 Matt. 14:18
17	Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?	Matt. 16:9, 10
18	Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.	John 6:12
19	Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.	John 6:26
20	Labor not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.	John 6:27

The knowledge of the commandments of the Lord is the doctrine of life, and they that do things that please him shall receive of the fruit of the tree of immortality.
—Esdras 19:19.

The entrance of thy words giveth light.

—Ps. 119:130.

END OF THE OLD AGE

		MAY
Luke 21:9 Matt. 24:8	And when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by. All these are the beginning of sorrows.	21
Luke 21:11	And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.	22
Luke 21:22	For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.	23
Luke 21:23	But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.	24
Matt. 24:10	And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.	25
Matt. 24:12	And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.	26
Matt. 24:21	For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.	27

A roll of a book was therein; moreover he said unto me, Son o man, eat that thou findest; eat this roll and go speak unto the house of Israel. So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

—Eze. 2:9 & 3:1, 2.

He that eateth, eateth to the Lord.

—Rom. 14:6.

MAY	THE COMING OF THE KINGDOM	
28	Behold the fig tree and all the trees; When they now shoot forth, ye see and know your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.	Luke 21:29, 30
29	So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.	Luke 21:31
30	Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.	Luke 21:32
31	For as the lightning cometh out of the east and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.	Matt. 24:27
JUNE 1	And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.	Matt. 8:11
2	But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.	Matt. 8:12
3	Be ye therefore ready also; for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not. And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.	Luke 12:40, 38

Can God furnish a table in the wilderness? Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies.

—Ps. 78:19, Ps. 23:5.

Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly.

—Col. 3:16.

THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE

		JUNE
Luke 13:25	When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are.	4
Luke 13:26	Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.	5
Luke 13:27	But he shall say, I tell you I know you not whence ye are: depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity.	6
Luke 22:10	Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water: follow him into the house where he entereth in.	7
Luke 22:11	And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?	8
Luke 22:12	And he shall show you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.	9
Luke 12:37	Blessed are those servants, whom the Lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.	10

And ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

—Ex. 23:25.

Lay up these my words in your heart.

—Deut. 11:18.

JUNE	GOD'S GIFTS	
11	Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.	Matt. 7:17
12	A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.	Matt. 7:18
13	Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?	Matt. 7:9
14	Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?	Matt. 7:10
15	Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion? If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?	Luke 11:12, 13
16	But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do. . . . Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.	Matt. 6:7, 8
17	Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?	Luke 12:24

These wait all upon thee, that thou mayest give them their meat in due season . . . . and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

—Ps. 104:27, 15.

Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you.
—Ex. 16:4.

THE POOR AND THE RICH

		JUNE
Luke 21:3	Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all.	18
Luke 21:4	For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.	19
Mark 14:7	For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.	20
Luke 14:13, 14	But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind: And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.	21
Luke 6:20, 24	Blessed be ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.	22
Luke 18:24 25	How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.	23
Luke 6:25	Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.	24

The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? For we being many are one bread and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.
— I Cor. 10:16, 17.

Man did eat angels' food.

—*Ps. 78:25.*

JUNE

GOD POWER

25	Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.	Matt. 18:18
26	Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.	Luke 10:20
27	And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.	Matt. 16:18
28	Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.	Matt. 24:35
29	But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.	Matt. 9:6
30	All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.	Matt. 28:18
JULY. 1	Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.	Luke 22:69

O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good . . . . who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth forever.

—*Ps. 136:1, 25.*

So they did eat and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire. —*Ps. 78:29.*

THE SWORD OF THE WORD

JULY

Matt. 10:34	Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.	2
Matt. 10:35	For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.	3
Matt. 12:25	Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation: and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand.	4
Matt. 12:43	When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.	5
Matt. 12:44	Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.	6
Matt. 12:45	Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.	7
Matt. 21:19	Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever.	8

To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

—*Rev. 2:7.*

This is the bread which the Lord hath given you to eat.
—Ex. 16:15.

JULY	IT IS WRITTEN	
9	It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.	Luke 4:4
10	Get thee behind me Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God and him only shalt thou serve.	Luke 4:8
11	It is said Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.	Luke 4:12
12	Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?	John 10:34
13	If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken, Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?	John 10:35, 36
14	The Son of man goeth as it is written of him.	Matt. 26:24
15	All things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.	Luke 24:44

Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.
—I Cor. 10:31.

Bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

—Ps. 104:15.

FOLLOW ME

		JULY
Luke 9:59 Matt. 7:13	Follow me. Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:	16
John 15:1 Mark 2:14	I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. Follow me.	17
Luke 9:23 Mark 1:17	If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me. Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.	18
Luke 6:40 John 21:19	The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master. Follow me.	19
Luke 5:27 Matt. 19:30	Follow me. But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.	20
John 10:27	I know them and they follow me.	21
John 13:36	Whither I go thou canst not follow me now: but thou shalt follow me afterwards.	22

Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labor for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me and eat ye that which is good.

—Is. 55:2.

We are all partakers of that one bread.

—1 Cor. 10:17.

JULY	PROPHETS AND PROPHECY	
23	He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward: and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.	Matt. 10:41
24	A prophet is not without honor, save in his own country, and in his own house.	Matt. 13:57
25	And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see and shall not perceive.	Matt. 13:14
26	For this people's heart is waxed gross and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.	Matt. 13:15
27	For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.	Matt. 13:17
28	Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly are ravening wolves. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.	Matt. 7:15, 19, 20
29	Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.	Matt. 7:22, 2

A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth. And with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

—Prov. 12:14 & 18:20.

I give to eat of the tree of life.

—Rev. 2:7.

THE SPIRITUALLY BLIND

		JULY
Luke 6:39 Matt. 15:14	Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch? Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.	30
Luke 8:10	Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.	31
Mark 4:12	That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.	AUG. 1
Mark 8:17, 18	Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened? Having eyes see ye not, and having ears hear ye not, and do ye not remember?	2
Luke 7:24, 26, 27	What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind? But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. This is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.	3
Luke 8:16	No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.	4
Luke 11:36	If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.	5

And Melchizedek, king of Salem, brought forth bread and wine: and he was a priest of the most high God. Thou art a priest forever after the order of Melchizedek.

—Gen. 14:18, Ps. 110:4.

The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul.
—Prov. 13:25.

AUG.	DIRECT GIFTS FROM GOD	
6	Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.	John 17:7
7	And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you.	John 16:23
8	Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.	John 16:24
9	At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you that I will pray the Father for you.	John 16:26
10	I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.	John 17:9
11	Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word.	John 17:20
12	And for their sakes I sanctify myself that they also might be sanctified through the truth.	John 17:19

And they continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart.
—Acts 2:46.

For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.
—Job 34:3.

THE IGNORANT ONE

		AUG.
John 8:19	Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me ye should have known my Father also.	13
John 7:28	Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye know not.	14
John 7:34	Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am thither ye cannot come.	15
John 8:21	I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go ye cannot come.	16
John 10:26	But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.	17
Matt. 17:17	O faithless and perverse generation! how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you?	18
John 13:7	What I do thou knowest not now: but thou shalt know hereafter.	19

Doth not the ear try words? Is there iniquity in my tongue? Cannot my taste discern perverse things? Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.
—Job 12:11, 6:30, 34:4.

Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life. —*Acts 5:20.*

AUG. THE HOUSE SAVED OR HEALED

20	In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.	Mark 6:10
21	Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.	Matt. 12:29
22	Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house.	Matt. 24:17
23	Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.	Luke 22:8
24	And he will show you a large upper room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us.	Mark 14:15
25	And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever. If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.	John 8:35, 36
26	Zaccheus, make haste, and come down; for today I must abide at thy house. This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham.	Luke 19:5, 9

My son, attend to my words; for they are life unto those that find them and health to all their flesh.

—*Prov. 4:20, 22.*

Open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.
—Prov. 20:13.

TOWNS AND CITIES		AUG.
Mark 1:38	Let us go into the next towns that I may preach there also: for therefore came I forth.	27
Mark 8:26 Luke 8:39	Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town. .... Return to thine own house and show how great things God hath done unto thee.	28
Luke 19:42	If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.	29
Luke 19:43, 44	For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.	30
Mark 14:13	Go ye into the city and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water, follow him.	31
Matt. 10:11	And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy, and there abide till ye go thence.	SEPT. 1
Luke 9:5 Matt. 10:15	And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.	2

With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.
—Ps. 119:10.

I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you.
—Jer. 29:10.

SEPT.	HEARING	
3	He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.	Luke 10:16
4	My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God and do it.	Luke 8:21
5	Hearken unto me every one of you; and understand. But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you.	Mark 7:14 Luke 6:27
6	Yea, rather blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it. If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.	Luke 11:28 Mark 7:16
7	Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savor, wherewith shall it be seasoned? It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.	Luke 14:34, 35
8	Let these sayings sink down into your ears.	Luke 9:44
9	What ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops.	Matt. 10:27

Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry: for the joy of the Lord is your strength.
—Neh. 8:10.

Give us this day our daily Bread.

—*Matt. 6:11.*

HAVING NOTHING, YET PROSPERED		SEPT.
Matt. 8:20	The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.	10
Luke 9:3	Take nothing for your journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.	11
Matt. 10:9, 10	Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses. Nor scrip for your journey, nor two coats, neither shoes nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.	12
Matt. 11:29, 30	Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy and my burden is light.	13
Luke 12:25, 26	And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit? If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?	14
Luke 12:27	Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.	15
Luke 18:22 Luke 12:34	Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.	16

Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying he shall never see death.

—*John 8:51.*

I am that Bread of Life.

—*John 6:48.*

SEPT.	PERFECTED, THE THIRD DAY	
17	The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men: And they shall kill him and the third day he shall be raised again.	Matt. 17:22, 23
18	Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.	John 2:19
19	The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.	Mark 9:31
20	Go ye and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures today, and tomorrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.	Luke 13:32
21	Nevertheless I must walk today, and tomorrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem.	Luke 13:33
22	For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly, so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.	Matt. 12:40
23	Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?	Luke 24:26

Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

—*Matt. 4:4.*

The Words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life. —*John 6:63.*

CLOTHING

		SEPT.
Mark 5:30	Who touched my clothes?	24
Matt. 6:28	And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin.	25
Matt. 6:29	And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.	26
Luke 12:23, 28	The life is more than meat and the body is more than raiment. If then God so clothe the grass which is today in the field and tomorrow is cast into the oven, how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith.	27
Matt. 22:11	And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment.	28
Matt. 22:12	And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.	29
Matt. 22:13	Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.	30

This is the Bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof and not die.

—*John 6:50.*

Let these sayings sink down into your ears.
—Luke 9:44.

OCT.	RECEIVING OR NEGLECTING JESUS CHRIST	
1	Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. Forbid him not; for he that is not against us is for us.	John 13:20 Luke 9:50
2	Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. Thou gavest me no kiss; but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.	Luke 7:40, 45
3	My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.	Luke 7:46
4	And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.	Mark 6:11
5	But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say: Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you; notwithstanding be ye sure of this that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.	Luke 10:10, 11
6	But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city.	Luke 10:12
7	I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive. He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.	John 5:43 Luke 11:23

Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness and are dead. This is the Bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live forever.
—John 6:49, 58.

And the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me. —*John 14:24.*

THE LAWS OF MOSES

		OCT.
John 5:45 John 7:19	Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye trust. Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law. Why go ye about to kill me?	8
Matt. 5:21	Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:	9
Matt. 5:27	Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:	10
Matt. 5:33	Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:	11
Mark 1:44	See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.	12
John 7:22	Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers;) and ye on the Sabbath day circumcise a man.	13
John 7:23	If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?	14

If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him? —*Luke 11:11, 13.*

For the Bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. —*John 6:33*

OCT.	PRETENDED GOODNESS	
15	How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?	Matt. 16:11
16	Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.	Matt. 23:14
17	Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.	Matt. 23:15
18	Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous.	Matt. 23:29
19	And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.	Matt. 23:30
20	Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and love salutations in the market places. And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:	Mark 12:38, 39
21	Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.	Mark 12:40

Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that Bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true Bread from heaven.
—*John 6:32.*

I am the living Bread which came down from heaven.
—John 6:51.

	SELF JUDGMENT	OCT.
Luke 12:14	Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?	22
Luke 12:57	Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?	23
Matt. 23:31, 32	Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets. Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.	24
Matt. 23:34	Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes; and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city:	25
Matt. 23:35	That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.	26
Matt. 23:36	Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.	27
Luke 7:43	Thou hast rightly judged.	28

How many loaves have ye? Go and see. Make the men sit down. Give ye them to eat.
—Mark 6:38, John 6:10, Mark 6:37.

If any man eat of this Bread, he shall live forever.
—*John 6:51.*

ESCAPING BY AGREEMENT

OCT.		
29	When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.	Luke 12:58
30	I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.	Luke 12:59
31	Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.	Matt. 5:25
NOV. 1	Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.	Matt. 5:26
2	But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.	Matt. 5:39
3	Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt.	Mark 14:36
4	Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit:	Luke 23:46

Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.
—*Matt. 5:6.*

My Father giveth you the true Bread from heaven.
—John 6:32.

NO SAD COMMUNICATIONS

		NOV.
Luke 24:17	What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?	5
Matt. 5:37	But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay; for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.	6
Matt. 6:16	Moreover, when ye fast, be not as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.	7
Matt. 9:15	Can the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast.	8
Luke 6:23	Rejoice ye in that day and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.	9
John 14:1 Matt. 12:34	Let not your heart be troubled . . . . for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.	10
Luke 21:28	Look up and lift up your heads, for your redemption draweth nigh.	11

The Bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven. And the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. *—John 6:33, 51, 56.*

I am the Bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger. —*John 6:35.*

NOV. MAKE NO PROMISES

12	But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool; neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King.	Matt. 5:34, 35
13	Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.	Matt. 5:36
14	Woe unto you, ye blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor! Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?	Matt. 23:16, 17
15	And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.	Matt. 23:18
16	Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift? Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.	Matt. 23:19, 20
17	And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein.	Matt. 23:21
18	And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.	Matt. 23:22

Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life. Doth this offend you? It is the spirit that quickeneth: the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit and they are life.

—*John 6:54, 61, 63.*

And he that believeth on me shall never thirst.
—John 6:35.

THE PASSING OF THE OLD AGE

		NOV.
Matt. 24:4, 11	Take heed that no man deceive you. And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.	19
Matt. 24:6	And ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.	20
Matt. 24:15	When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)	21
Matt. 24:20, 18	But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.	22
Matt. 24:28	For wheresoever the carcass is, there will the eagles be gathered together.	23
Matt. 24:29	Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:	24
Mark 13:8	For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles; these are the beginnings of sorrows.	25

And as they were eating, Jesus took bread and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples and said, Take, eat; this is my body . . . which is given for you.
—Matt. 26:26, Luke 22:19.

Give us day by day our daily Bread.

—Luke 11:3.

NOV. THE FINAL PURIFICATION

26	He that is washed needeth not save to wash his feet, but is clean every whit; and ye are clean, but not all.	John 13:10
27	Let her alone; why trouble ye her? She hath wrought a good work on me.	Mark 14:6
28	She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.	Mark 14:8
29	For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did it for my burial.	Matt. 26:12
30	Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.	Mark 14:9
DEC. 1	Fill the waterpots with water.	John 2:7
2	Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast.	John 2:8

And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened and they knew him.

—Luke 24:30, 31.

He that eateth of this Bread shall live forever.
—*John 6:58.*

UNDERSTANDING SCRIPTURE		DEC.
Mark 12:24	Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?	3
Mark 12:35	How say the scribes that Christ is the Son of David?	4
Luke 20:41	How say they that Christ is David's son?	5
Luke 20:42, 43	And David himself saith in the book of Psalms, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.	6
Mark 12:37	David therefore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he then his son?	7
Luke 20:44	David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?	8
Matt. 22:29 Mark 12:27	Ye do err not knowing the scriptures nor the power of God. . . . ye therefore do greatly err.	9

And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread. And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. —*Luke 24:35, 36.*

I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me. —*John 17:8.*

DEC.	THE TEMPLE	
10	It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.	Luke 19:46
11	If the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come he would . . . . not have suffered his house to be broken up.	Matt. 24:43
12	Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.	Luke 11:17
13	As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.	Luke 21:6
14	Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.	Mark 13:2
15	When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me; but this is your hour and the power of darkness.	Luke 22:53
16	And whatsoever house ye enter into there abide, and thence depart.	Luke 9:4

With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

—*Luke 22:15, 16.*

Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?
—John 6:5.

	TO THE DISCIPLES	DEC.
John 1:38, 39	What seek ye? Come and see.	17
John 1:42 Luke 22:34	Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas. I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.	18
John 1:48, 50	Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee. Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.	19
John 20:29	Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.	20
Luke 22:48	Judas, betrayest thou the Son of Man with a kiss?	21
Luke 9:55, 56	Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them.	22
Mark 14:37, 41	Simon, sleepest thou? couldst not thou watch one hour? Sleep on now and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come: behold the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.	23

Take heed what ye hear; with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.
—Mark 4:24.

I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat.
—*Matt. 25:35*

DEC.	THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN	
24	So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground.	Mark 4:26
25	And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.	Mark 4:27
26	For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.	Mark 4:28
27	But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.	Mark 4:29
28	Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?	Mark 4:30
29	It is like a grain of mustard seed, which when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth.	Mark 4:31
30 31	But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.	Mark 4:32

How many loaves have ye? O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread? Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?
—*Matt. 15:34, Matt. 16:8, 9.*

Fifth Year

Blessed are they that hear the Word of God, and keep it. —*Luke 11:28.*

THE WORLDLY STEWARD

		JAN.
Luke 16:1, 2	There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods. And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.	1
Luke 16:3, 4	Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed. I am resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.	2
Luke 16:5	So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?	3
Luke 16:6	And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.	4
Luke 16:7	Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill and write fourscore.	5
Luke 16:8	And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.	6
Luke 16:11, 12	If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches? And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?	7

A certain man made a great supper and bade many: and sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

—*Luke 14:16, 17.*

And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them. —*Luke 22:19.*

JAN.	THE WISE AND THE FOOLISH VIRGINS	
8	Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.	Matt. 25:1
9	And five of them were wise, and five were foolish. They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them. And the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.	Matt. 25:2, 3, 4
10	While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept. And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him. Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.	Matt. 25:5, 6, 7
11	And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.	Matt. 25:8, 9
12	And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.	Matt. 25:10
13	Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.	Matt. 25:11, 12
14	Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.	Matt. 25:13

His disciples came to him saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat.

—*Matt. 14:15, 16.*

This is my body, which is given for you.
—Luke 22:19.

THE COMING OF ONE'S DIVINITY

		JAN.
Matt. 21:33	Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country:	15
Matt. 21:34	And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it.	16
Matt. 21:35	And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.	17
Matt. 21:36	Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.	18
Matt. 21:37	But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.	19
Matt. 21:38, 39	And when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance. And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard and slew him.	20
Matt. 21:40	When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?	21

In the beginning was the Word . . . . . All things were made by it, and without it was not anything made that was made.
—John 1:1, 3. (Rotherham)

He was known of them in breaking of bread.

—Luke 24:35.

JAN. THE HIGHER RESPONSE

22	For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire laborers into his vineyard.	Matt. 20:1
23	And when he had agreed with the laborers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.	Matt. 20:2
24	And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the market-place.	Matt. 20:3
25	And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way.	Matt. 20:4
26	Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.	Matt. 20:5
27	And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?	Matt. 20:6
28	They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right that shall ye receive.	Matt. 20:7

In the beginning was the Word in it was life and the life was the light of men.

—John 1:1, 4. (Rotherham)

Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.
—Luke 22:8.

BLESSINGS SAME TO ALL

		JAN.
Matt. 20:8	So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the laborers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first.	29
Matt. 20:9	And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.	30
Matt. 20:10	But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more: and they likewise received every man a penny.	31
Matt. 20:11 12	And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house, Saying, These last have wrought but one hour and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.	FEB. 1
Matt. 20:13 14	But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong; didst not thou agree with me for a penny? Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.	2
Matt. 20:15	Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good?	3
Matt. 20:16	So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.	4

He cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick.
—Matt. 8:16.

If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.
—Mark 4:23

FEB. COMPENSATION

5	There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day.	Luke 16:19
6	And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores.	Luke 16:20
7	And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.	Luke 16:21
8	And it came to pass that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom; the rich man also died, and was buried;	Luke 16:22
9	And in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.	Luke 16:23
10	And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.	Luke 16:24
11	But Abraham said, Son remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted and thou art tormented.	Luke 16:25

Lord, to whom shall we go? Thou hast the words of eternal life.
—John 6:68.

Unto you that hear shall more be given.

—Mark 4:24.

THE UNREGENERATE

		FEB.
Luke 16:26	And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us that would come from thence.	12
Luke 16:27	Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house.	13
Luke 16:28	For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.	14
Luke 16:29	Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.	15
Luke 16:30	And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.	16
Luke 16:31	And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.	17
Matt. 23:2, 3	The scribes and Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do.	18

As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread. And Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

—John 21:9, 12, 13.

I have meat to eat that ye know not of.

—John 4:32.

FEB. THE FINAL CALL

19	A certain man made a great supper and bade many. And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.	Luke 14:16, 17
20	And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.	Luke 14:18
21	And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.	Luke 14:19
22	And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.	Luke 14:20
23	So the servant came, and showed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry, said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.	Luke 14:21
24	And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room	Luke 14:22
25	And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled. For I say unto you, That none of these men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.	Luke 14:23, 24

And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

—Mark 14:22.

Lord, evermore give us this Bread.

—John 6:34.

THE GOOD SEED AND THE TARES

		FEB.
Matt. 13:24, 25	The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: But when men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.	26
Matt. 13:26	But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.	27
Matt. 13:27	So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?	28 29
Matt. 13:28	He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?	MAR. 1
Matt. 13:29	But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.	2
Matt. 13:30	Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.	3
Matt. 13:37	He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man.	4

I am the true vine . . . . if a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch and is withered.

—John 15:1, 6.

Give ye them to eat.

—Mark 6:37.

MAR.	THE GOOD SEED AND THE TARES	
5	*(Continued)* The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;	Matt. 13:38
6	The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.	Matt. 13:39
7	As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.	Matt. 13:40
8	The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;	Matt. 13:41
9	And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.	Matt. 13:42
10	Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.	Matt. 13:43
11	For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.	Mark 9:49

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

—John 15:7.

And they did all eat, and were filled.

—Mark 6:42.

FORGIVE AND SO BE FORGIVEN

		MAR.
Luke 6:37	Judge not, and ye shall not be judged; condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:	12
Matt. 7:3	And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?	13
Matt. 7:4	Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?	14
Matt. 7:5	Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.	15
Matt. 18:23	Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.	16
Matt. 18:24	And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents:	17
Matt. 18:25	But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.	18

If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; and ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free.

—John 8:31, 32.

Our fathers did all eat the same spiritual meat.
—I Cor. 10:3.

MAR. FORGIVE AND SO BE FORGIVEN

19	The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.	Matt. 18:26, 27
20	But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants which owed him an hundred pence; and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.	Matt. 18:28
21	And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. And he would not; but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.	Matt. 18:29, 30
22	So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.	Matt. 18:31
23	Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me: Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow-servant; even as I had pity on thee?	Matt. 18:32, 33
24	And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.	Matt. 18:34
25	So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.	Matt. 18:35

Thy words were found and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Lord God of Hosts.
—Jer. 15:16.

In the beginning was the Word.
And the Word was God. —*John 1:1.*

THE DIVINE GIFTS AT INTEREST

		MAR.
Luke 19:12	A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.	26
Luke 19:13	And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.	27
Luke 19:14	But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this man to reign over us.	28
Luke 19:15	And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.	29
Luke 19:16	Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.	30
Luke 19:17	And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant; because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.	31
Luke 19:18, 19	And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds. And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.	APR. 1

For the word of God is quick and powerful a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

—*Heb. 4:12.*

Speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.
—*Matt. 8:8.*

APR. THE DIVINE GIFTS AT INTEREST

2	(*Continued*) And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin.	Luke 19:20
3	For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layest not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.	Luke 19:21
4	And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, thou wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:	Luke 19:22
5	Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury.	Luke 19:23
6	And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath ten pounds. (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)	Luke 19:24, 25
7	For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given: and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.	Luke 19:26
8	But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me.	Luke 19:27

Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? By taking heed thereto according to thy word.
—*Ps. 119:9.*

Thou hast the words of eternal life.

—John 6:68.

PARABLE OF THE SOWER		APR.
Matt. 13:3, 18, 4	Behold, a sower went forth to sow; Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower. And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up.	9
Matt. 13:19	When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.	10
Matt. 13:5, 6	Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth; and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth: And when the sun was up they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.	11
Matt. 13:20, 21	But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it. Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended.	12
Matt. 13:7, 22	And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up and choked them. He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.	13
Matt. 13:8	But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.	14
Matt. 13:23	But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.	15

Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

—Ps. 119:11.

And Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine.

—John 21:12.

APR. HUMILITY AND EXALTATION

16	Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.	Luke 9:48
17	Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?	Mark 10:38
18	Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of, and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized.	Mark 10:39
19	But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared.	Mark 10:40
20	Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them. But so it shall not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister.	Mark 10:42, 43
21	And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.	Mark 10:44
22	For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.	Mark 10:45

Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them.

—Ps. 119:165.

Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them.
—John 21:13.

PUBLICANS AND PHARISEES

		APR.
Luke 18:10	Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.	23
Luke 18:11, 12	The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. I fast twice in the week; I give tithes of all that I possess.	24
Luke 18:13	And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.	25
Luke 18:14 Matt. 5:47	I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other; for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted. And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?	26
Matt. 21:28, 29	But what think ye? A certain man had two sons: and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work today in my vineyard. He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented and went.	27
Matt. 21:30	And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said I go, sir: and went not.	28
Matt. 21:31	Whether of them twain did the will of his father? Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.	29

I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word. Uphold me according unto thy word that I may live.
—Ps. 119:16, 116.

Take, eat: this is my body.

—*Mark 14:22.*

APR.	THE TALENTS DISTRIBUTED	
30	For the kingdom of heaven is as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.	Matt. 25:14
MAY 1	And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.	Matt. 25:15
2	Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents. And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two. But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.	Matt. 25:16, 17, 18
3	After a long time the lord of those servants cometh and reckoneth with them. And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.	Matt. 25:19, 20
4	His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.	Matt. 25:21
5	He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.	Matt. 25:22
6	His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.	Matt. 25:23

Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.

—*Job 22:22.*

If any man thirst, let him come unto me and drink.
—John 7:37.

THE SERVANT THAT FAILED

		MAY
Matt. 25:24	Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art a hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed.	7
Matt. 25:25	And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine.	8
Matt. 25:26	His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:	9
Matt. 25:27	Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.	10
Matt. 25:28	Take therefore the talent from him and give it unto him which hath ten talents.	11
Matt. 25:29	For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.	12
Matt. 25:30	And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.	13

And all the people went their way to eat and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.
—Neh. 8:12.

My words abide in you.

—John 15:7.

MAY

THE SEEDS OF TRUTH

14	Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:	Mark 4:3
15	And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the wayside, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.	Mark 4:4
16	And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:	Mark 4:5
17	But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.	Mark 4:6
18	And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.	Mark 4:7
19	And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.	Mark 4:8
20	He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.	Mark 4:9

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have said I would keep thy words. Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

—Ps. 119:57, 67.

This do in remembrance of me.

—Luke 22:19.

THE FRUITS OF TRUTH

		MAY
Mark 4:14	The sower soweth the word.	21
Mark 4:15	And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.	22
Mark 4:16	And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;	23
Mark 4:17	And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.	24
Mark 4:18	And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,	25
Mark 4:19	And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.	26
Mark 4:20	And these are they which are sown on good ground: such as hear the word and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.	27

Thy word is a lamp unto my feet and a light unto my path.

—Ps. 119:105.

If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed. —*John 8:31.*

MAY

THE MASTER BETRAYED

28	Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.	Matt. 26:2
29	Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. Verily I say unto you, one of you which eateth with me shall betray me.	Matt. 26:21 Mark 14:18
30	Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table. That thou doest, do quickly.	John 13:21 Luke 22:21 John 13:27
31	It is one of the twelve that dippeth with me in the dish. He that dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me. He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it.	Mark 14:20 Matt. 26:23 John 13:26
JUNE 1	The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.	Mark 14:21
2	And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!	Luke 22:22
3	And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.	Luke 21:16

I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

Ps. 119: 101

They have kept thy word.

—John 17:6.

MASTER AND SERVANT

JUNE

John 13:13	Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am.	4
John 13:16	Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.	5
Matt. 10:24	The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.	6
Luke 17:7	But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?	7
Luke 17:8	And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?	8
Luke 17:9	Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.	9
Luke 17:10	So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.	10

The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple.

—Ps. 119:130.

The people asked and he . . . satisfied them with the bread of heaven. —*Ps. 105:40.*

JUNE

NOT EATING NOR DRINKING

11	For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.	Luke 7:33
12	Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up unto this feast: for my time is not yet full come. My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready.	John 7:8, 6
13	No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever.	Mark 11:14
14	Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.	Mark 14:25
15	With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:	Luke 22:15
16	For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.	Luke 22:16
17	And seek not what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.	Luke 12:29

And these words which I command thee this day shall be in thine heart. And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down and when thou risest up. —*Deut. 6:6, 7.*

Thy words were found and I did eat them.

—Jer. 15:16.

BEARING WITNESS

		JUNE
John 15:27	And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.	18
John 16:15	All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall show it unto you.	19
John 16:16, 19	A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. Do ye inquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?	20
Luke 12:11	And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what things ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:	21
Luke 21:13	And it shall turn to you for a testimony.	22
Luke 21:14	Settle it therefore in your hearts not to meditate before what ye shall answer:	23
Matt. 10:19	But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak; for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.	24

He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

—Rom. 14:6.

For the word of God is quick, and powerful.

—Heb. 4:12.

JUNE

THE UNTRUE CHRISTIAN

25	A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a place for the winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.	Mark 12:1
26	And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard. And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.	Mark 12:2, 3
27	And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully handled.	Mark 12:4
28	And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.	Mark 12:5
29	Having yet therefore one son, his well-beloved, he sent him also last unto them saying, They will reverence my son.	Mark 12:6
30	But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours. And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.	Mark 12:7, 8
JULY 1	What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? He will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.	Mark 12:9

Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

—2 Tim. 1:13.

For thy word hath quickened me.

—*Ps. 119:50.*

WORSHIP

JULY

John 4:24	God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.	2
John 4:23	The true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.	3
Matt. 15:7, 8	Ye hypocrites! well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with ther mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.	4
Matt. 15:9	But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.	5
Mark 7:13	Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.	6
Luke 17:17, 18	Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine? There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.	7
Luke 11:42	But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.	8

Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

—*2 Tim. 2:15.*

How sweet are thy words unto my taste!

—Ps. 119:103.

JULY

HIRELINGS AND SHEPHERDS

9	I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. Follow me. And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.	John 10:14 John 1:43 Matt. 25:33
10	The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.	John 10:13
11	And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.	John 10:5
12	But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.	John 10:12
13	Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me.	John 16:32
14	He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.	Matt. 12:30
15	And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.	Matt. 24:11, 23

Therefore shall ye lay up these words in your heart and in your soul and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

—Deut. 11:18.

I will not forget thy word.

—Ps. 119:16.

THIS GENERATION

		JULY
Matt. 11:16, 17	But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows, And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.	16
Mark 8:12	Why doth this generation seek after a sign? Verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.	17
Luke 9:41	O faithless and perverse generation! how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.	18
Luke 11:31	The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.	19
Luke 11:32	The men of Nineve shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here.	20
Luke 11:50, 51	That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation; From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation.	21
Matt. 24:34	Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.	22

He had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven, and had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven. Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

—Ps. 78:23, 24, 25.

How forcible are right words!

—Job 6:25

JULY	SINS AND THE HEART	
23	But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.	Matt. 5:28
24	And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.	Matt. 5:29
25	Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.	Mark 2:5
26	Why reason ye these things in your hearts?	Mark 2:8
27	Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?	Mark 2:9
28	Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.	Luke 21:26
29	No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.	Mark 3:27

Man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live.

—Deut. 8:3.

I have said that I would keep thy words.

—*Ps. 119:57.*

THE WEDDING FEAST

		JULY
Matt. 22:2	The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,	30
Matt. 22:3	And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.	31
Matt. 22:4	Again he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.	AUG. 1
Matt. 22:5	But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:	2
Matt. 22:6	And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.	3
Matt. 22:7	But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth; and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.	4
Matt. 22:8, 14	Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy. For many are called, but few are chosen.	5

Behold I stand at the door and knock; if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him and he with me.

—*Rev. 3:20.*

O, how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day.
—Ps. 119:97.

AUG.	THE TRUE SELF	
6	Whom say the people that I am? But whom say ye that I am?	Luke 9:18, 20
7	Ye say that I am. Thou sayest it. Thou sayest.	Luke 22:70 Luke 23:3 Matt. 27:11
8	I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.	Mark 14:62
9	Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.	Mark 6:50
10	And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.	Matt. 23:9
11	And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.	Matt. 24:31
12	Verily, I say unto you, that he shall make him ruler over all his goods.	Matt. 24:47

The knowledge of the commandments of the Lord is the doctrine of life, and they that do things that please him shall receive of the fruit of the tree of immortality.
—Esdras 19:19.

The entrance of thy words giveth light.

—Ps. 119:130.

THE REJECTED SELF

		AUG.
Matt. 24:48	But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;	13
Matt. 24:49	And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken:	14
Matt. 24:50	The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,	15
Matt. 24:51	And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.	16
Matt. 24:40	Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.	17
Luke 17:35	Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, the other left.	18
Luke 17:36, 37	Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.	19

A roll of a book was therein; moreover he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; eat this roll and go speak unto the house of Israel. So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

—Eze. 2:9 & 3:1, 2.

He that eateth, eateth to the Lord.

—Rom. 14:6.

AUG.	COMFORT	
20	Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent? If ye then being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him!	Matt. 7:10, 11
21	Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.	Matt. 11:26
22	But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. But there shall not an hair of your head perish.	Matt. 10:30 Luke 21:18
23	Suffer ye thus far. It is enough. It is finished. Sleep on now and take your rest; behold the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.	Luke 22:51, 38 John 19:30 Matt. 26:45
24	But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.	Luke 11:41
25	Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?	Luke 12:6
26	Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.	Luke 18:29, 30

Can God furnish a table in the wilderness? Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies.

—Ps. 78:19, Ps. 23:5.

Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly.
—Col. 3:16.

FOR TRUTH'S SAKE

		AUG.
Luke 9:24	For whosoever will save his life, shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.	27
Luke 18:32, 33	For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on: And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again.	28
Mark 10:34	And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him; and the third day he shall rise again.	29
Mark 13:9 Luke 21:17	But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten; and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them. And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.	30
Mark 10:30	But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.	31
Mark 4:21	Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?	SEPT. 1
Luke 11:33	No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.	2

And ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.
—Ex. 23:25.

Lay up these my words in your heart.

—*Deut. 11:18.*

SEPT. THE PRODIGAL SON

3	A certain man had two sons: And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living.	Luke 15:11, 12
4	And not many days after, the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living. And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.	Luke 15:13, 14
5	And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.	Luke 15:15, 16
6	And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!	Luke 15:17
7	I will arise and go to my father, and I will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee.	Luke 15:18
8	And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.	Luke 15:19
9	And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him. and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.	Luke 15:20

These wait all upon thee, that thou mayest give them their meat in due season . . . . and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

—*Ps. 104:27, 15.*

Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you.
—Ex. 16:4.

THE PRODIGAL'S ELDER BROTHER

		SEPT.
Luke 15:25, 26	Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard music and dancing. And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.	10
Luke 15:27	And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.	11
Luke 15:28	And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and entreated him.	12
Luke 15:29	And he, answering, said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment; and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends;	13
Luke 15:30	But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.	14
Luke 15:31	And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.	15
Luke 15:32	It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.	16

The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? For we being many are one bread and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.
—I Cor. 10:16, 17.

Man did eat angels' food.

—*Ps. 78:25.*

SEPT.	THE PARABLE OF THE VINEYARD	
17	A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.	Luke 20:9
18	And at the season, he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard; but the husbandmen beat him, and, sent him away empty.	Luke 20:10
19	And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated him shamefully, and sent him away empty.	Luke 20:11
20	And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast him out.	Luke 20:12
21	Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him, when they see him.	Luke 20:13
22	But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.	Luke 20:14
23	So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them? He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others.	Luke 20:15, 16

O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good . . . . who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth forever.

—*Ps. 136:1, 25.*

So they did eat and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire. —*Ps. 78:29.*

THE PRESENCE OF THE SON

		SEPT.
Matt. 26:11 John 14:19	For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always. Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also.	24
Matt. 26:18	Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.	25
Mark 14:28	But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.	26
Matt. 24:37	But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.	27
Matt. 24:38, 39	For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.	28
Matt. 28:20	Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world.	29
John 9:35, 37	Dost thou believe on the Son of God? Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.	30

To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

—*Rev. 2:7.*

This is the bread which the Lord hath given you to eat.
—Ex. 16:15.

OCT.	THE UNREGENERATE NATURE	
1	Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.	Luke 11:43
2	Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.	Luke 11:44
3	Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.	Luke 11:46
4	Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them. Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.	Luke 11:47, 48
5	Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute:	Luke 11:49
6	Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.	Luke 10:13
7	But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment. than for you. And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.	Luke 10:14, 15

Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.
—I Cor. 10:31.

Bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

—*Ps. 104:15.*

FEW READY		OCT.
Matt. 7:21	Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.	8
Luke 4:23, 24	Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country. Verily I say unto you, No prophet is accepted in his own country.	9
Mark 12:10, 11	And have ye not read this scripture: The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner: This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?	10
Luke 24:25	O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken!	11
Luke 4:27	And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.	12
Luke 7:31, 32	Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like? They are like unto children sitting in the market-place, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.	13
Matt. 12:39 Mark 10:31	An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; but there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.	14

Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labor for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me and eat ye that which is good.

—*Is. 55:2.*

We are all partakers of that one bread.
—1 Cor. 10:17.

OCT.	THE LAW AND GRACE	
15	Whose is this image and superscription? Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's.	Matt. 22:20, 21
16	Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.	Matt. 12:31
17	Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme: But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:	Mark 3:28, 29
18	The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!	Luke 7:34
19	Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him? How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the shewbread, which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?	Mark 2:25, 26
20	The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.	Luke 16:16
21	No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse. And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.	Mark 2:21, 22

A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth. And with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.
—Prov. 12:14 & 18:20.

I give to eat of the tree of life.

—Rev. 2:7.

	ERRORS IN JUDGMENT	OCT.
Mat. 15:5	But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, It is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;	22
Mark 7:11	But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.	23
Matt. 15:6 John 16:8	And honor not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition. And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment.	24
Matt. 25:43	I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.	25
Matt. 25:44	Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?	26
Matt. 25:46	And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.	27
Luke 12:54, 55, 56	When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is, And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass. Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?	28

And Melchizedek, king of Salem, brought forth bread and wine: and he was a priest of the most high God. Thou art a priest forever after the order of Melchizedek.

—Gen. 14:18, Ps. 110:4.

The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul.
—Prov. 13:25.

OCT.	SIGNS OF CHRIST'S COMING	
29	For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works.	Matt. 16:27
30	And when ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars, be ye not troubled, for such things must needs be; but the end shall not be yet.	Mark 13:7
31	Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.	Luke 23:30
NOV. 1	For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?	Luke 23:31
2	And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.	Luke 17:26, 27
3	Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.	Luke 17:28, 29
4	Now learn a parable of the fig tree: When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh: So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors.	Matt. 24:32, 33

And they continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart.
—Acts 2:46

For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.
—Job 34:3.

OFFENCES AND DIVISIONS

		NOV.
Mark 3:24 Luke 16:13	And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand. No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.	5
Mark 13:12	Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.	6
Luke 12:51, 52	Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division: For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three. Doth this offend you?	7
John 6:61 Mark 14:48, 49	Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me? I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled.	8
Luke 16:15	Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.	9
Mark 9:45, 46	And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.	10
Mark 9:47, 48	And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.	11

Doth not the ear try words? Is there iniquity in my tongue? Cannot my taste discern perverse things? Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.
—Job 12:11, 6:30, 34:4.

Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life. —*Acts 5:20.*

NOV.	GOD'S KINGDOM AND THE WORLD	
12	Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?	Luke 13:18
13	It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.	Luke 13:19
14	Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?	Matt. 6:27
15	For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.	Mark 4:25
16	When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up?	Mark 8:19, 20
17	Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny, that I may see it. Whose is this image and superscription?	Mark 12:15, 16
18	Render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's.	Mark 12:17

My son, attend to my words; for they are life unto those that find them and health to all their flesh.

—*Prov. 4:20, 22.*

Open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.
—Prov. 20:13.

IN HIS SERVICE		NOV.
Matt. 21:2, 3	Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me. And if any man say aught unto you, ye shall say, the Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.	19
Mark 11:2, 3	Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him and bring him. And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.	20
John 21:18	Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdest thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldst: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldst not.	21
Matt. 25:37, 38, 39	Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink? When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?	22
Matt. 28:9; 20:21 John 7:21 Mark 10:36	All hail. What wilt thou? I have done one work, and ye all marvel. What would ye that I should do for you?	23
John 4:38, 37	I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours. And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.	24
John 4:36	And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathered fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.	25

With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.
—Ps. 119:10.

I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you.
—Jer. 29:10.

NOV.	SORROWS	
26	My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here and watch. . . . Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand. Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?	Mark 14:34, 42 Matt. 27:46
27	My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here and watch with me. What, could ye not watch with me one hour?	Matt. 26:38, 40
28	Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me. Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?	Matt. 26:46 Mark 15:34
29	There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God and you yourselves thrust out.	Luke 13:28
30	But if ye had known what this meaneth, I will have mercy and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.	Matt. 12:7
DEC. 1	For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: For the things concerning me have an end.	Luke 22:37
2	But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. . . These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the Prophets, and in the Psalms, concerning me.	Matt. 26:56 Luke 24:44

Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry: for the joy of the Lord is your strength.
—Neh. 8:10.

Give us this day our daily Bread.

—Matt. 6:11.

	LIFE	DEC.
John 10:17, 18	. . . I lay down my life, that I might take it again. No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.	3
John 6:53	Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.	4
John 6:55	For my flesh is meat indeed and my blood is drink indeed.	5
John 6:57	As the living Father hath sent me and I live by the Father; so he that eateth me even he shall live by me.	6
John 5:39, 40	Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.	7
Matt. 7:24, 25	Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock: And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.	8
Luke 6:49	But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth: against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.	9

Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying he shall never see death.

—John 8:51.

I am that Bread of Life.

—John 6:48.

DEC.	DELIVERANCE AND PRAYER	
10	And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter. For in those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be.	Mark 13:18, 19
11	In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back. Remember Lot's wife.	Luke 17:31, 32
12	And let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take anything out of his house: And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.	Mark 13:15, 16
13	Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder. Sit ye here while I shall pray.	Matt. 26:36 Mark 14:32
14	After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.	Matt. 6:9, 10
15	Whosoever shall say . . . and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.	Mark 11:23
16	Thou sayest it. Thou hast said. According to your faith be it unto you.	Mark 15:2 Matt. 26:25 Matt. 9:29

Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

—Matt. 4:4.

The Words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life. —*John 6:63.*

HONOR AND DISHONOR

		DEC.
Mark 9:33,35	What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way? If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.	17
John 5:44	How can ye believe, which receive honor one of another, and seek not the honor that cometh from God only?	18
Mark 6:4	A prophet is not without honor, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.	19
Luke 5:22 Matt. 9:5	What reason ye in your hearts? For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk?	20
John 5:22, 23	The Father . . . . hath committed all judgment unto the Son: That all men should honor the Son, even as they honor the Father. He that honoreth not the Son honoreth not the Father which hath sent him.	21
Mark 14:30	Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.	22
John 8:54	If I honor myself, my honor is nothing: it is my Father that honoreth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God.	23

This is the Bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof and not die.

—*John 6:50.*

Let these sayings sink down into your ears.
—Luke 9:44.

DEC.	THE FINISHED WORK	
24	For the things concerning me have an end.	Luke 22:37
25	He that endureth to the end shall be saved.	Matt. 10:22
26	And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations: and then shall the end come.	Matt. 24:14
27	My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.	John 4:34
28	The works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me that the Father hath sent me.	John 5:36
29	I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.	John 17:4
30 31	It is finished.	John 19:30

Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness and are dead. This is the Bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live forever.
—John 6:49, 58.

Bible References

BIBLE REFERENCES

MATTHEW

III: 15 124

IV: 4 ..... 34, 150
7 39
10 54
17 154
19 ..... 30, 98

V: 3 89
4 89
5 46
6 57
7 76
8 6
9 ..... 5, 43
10 71
11 89
12 ..... 7, 71
13 65
14 13
15 13
16 13
17 ..... 42, 143
18 42
19 105
20 95
21 197
22 152
23 104
24 104
25 200
26 200
27 197
28 238
29 238
30 63
31 126
32 92
33 197
34 202
35 202
36 202
37 201
38 29

MATTHEW

V: 39 ..... 29, 200
40 29
41 29
42 158
43 158
44 ..... 1, 75, 158
45 ..... 43, 75
46 131
47 225
48 8

VI: 1 113
2 113
3 67
4 67
5 96
6 ..... 28, 51, 62
7 ..... 96, 180
8 180
9 ..... 102, 258
10 ..... 9, 258
11 34
12 17
13 ..... 39, 130
14 17
15 17
16 ..... 7, 201
17 7
18 ..... 7, 48
19 148
20 149
21 149
22 6
23 132
24 85
25 ..... 57, 150
26 101
27 254
28 195
29 195
30 168
31 85
32 85
33 ..... 44, 85
34 18

MATTHEW

VII: 1 41
2 41
3 219
4 219
5 219
6 147
7 ..... 28, 96
8 ..... 28, 96
9 ..... 105, 180
10 ..... 180, 242
11 ..... 11, 242
12 ..... 21, 42
13 ..... 10, 185
14 ..... 10, 72
15 186
16 91
17 180
18 180
19 186
20 186
21 249
22 186
23 186
24 ..... 50, 257
25 ..... 50, 257
26 50
27 50

VIII: 3 124
4 124
7 125
10 141
11 178
12 178
13 3
20 193
22 90
26 69
32 160

IX: 2 ..... 17, 52
4 51
5 259
6 17, 52, 182
9 98
12 125

BIBLE REFERENCES

MATTHEW

IX: 13 76
15 ..... 48, 201
16 143
17 143
22 3
24 55
28 52
29 ..... 52, 258
30 67
37 15
38 15

X: 5 116
6 116
7 30
8 ..... 11, 16, 30
9 193
10 193
11 191
12 78
13 ..... 62, 78
14 175
15 191
16 121
17 121
18 174
19 233
20 102
21 112
22 ..... 121, 260
23 173
24 231
25 121
26 ..... 31, 110
27 ..... 31, 192
28 121
29 147
30 242
31 69
32 68
33 68
34 183
35 183
36 121
37 73

MATTHEW

X: 38 63
39 121
40 45
41 186
42 131

XI: 4 139
5 125
6 ..... 89, 136
7 140
8 140
9 140
10 140
11 140
12 139
13 139
14 114
15 145
16 237
17 237
18 128
19 ..... 58, 128
21 154
22 154
23 154
24 154
25 155
26 242
27 ..... 43, 138
28 7
29 193
30 193

XII: 3 120
4 120
5 120
6 120
7 256
8 120
11 120
12 120
13 160
25 183
26 134
27 134

MATTHEW

XII: 28 70
29 190
30 236
31 250
32 169
33 109
34 ..... 134, 201
35 149
36 157
37 157
39 249
40 ..... 156, 194
41 156
42 156
43 183
44 183
45 183
48 112
49 112
50 112

XIII: 3 223
4 223
5 223
6 223
7 223
8 223
9 101
11 ..... 31, 101
12 145
13 93
14 186
15 ..... 97, 186
16 ..... 16, 97
17 186
18 223
19 223
20 223
21 223
22 223
23 223
24 ..... 43, 217
25 217
26 217
27 217

BIBLE REFERENCES

MATTHEW

XIII: 28 217
29 217
30 217
31 47
32 47
33 47
37 217
38 ..... 43, 218
39 218
40 218
41 ..... 79, 218
42 218
43 ..... 97, 218
44 47
45 47
46 47
47 47
48 47
49 79
50 152
51 84
52 2
57 186

XIV: 16 104
18 176
27 110
29 168
31 ..... 3, 168

XV: 3 105
4 112
5 251
6 251
7 235
8 235
9 235
10 57
11 57
13 63
14 187
16 145
17 142
18 142
19 142

MATTHEW

XV: 20 142
24 135
26 146
28 77
32 76
34 57

XVI: 2 156
3 156
4 156
6 113
8 168
9 176
10 176
11 198
13 172
15 84
17 84
18 182
19 104
23 39
24 19
25 19
26 169
27 252
28 25

XVII: 7 110
9 ..... 62, 90
11 114
12 114
17 ..... 155, 189
20 ..... 3, 37, 141
21 48
22 194
23 194
25 38
26 38
27 ..... 38, 136

XVIII: 3 ..... 6, 53
4 53
5 155
6 53
7 136
8 136

MATTHEW

XVIII: 9 136
10 ..... 6, 32, 53
11 116
12 135
13 135
14 ..... 9, 102
15 137
16 137
17 137
18 182
19 28
20 161
22 17
23 219
24 219
25 219
26 220
27 220
28 220
29 220
30 220
31 220
32 220
33 220
34 220
35 220

XIX: 4 92
5 92
6 92
8 92
9 126
11 101
12 101
14 53
17 ..... 10, 19
18 10
19 10
21 8
23 107
24 107
26 37
28 153
29 112
30 185

BIBLE REFERENCES

MATTHEW

XX: 1 212
2 212
3 212
4 212
5 212
6 212
7 212
8 213
9 213
10 213
11 213
12 213
13 ....119, 213
14 213
15 213
16 213
18 173
19 174
21 255
22 163
23 163
25 127
26 127
27 127
28 104
32 160

XXI: 2 255
3 255
13 148
16 155
19 183
21 141
22 24
24 138
25 139
27 138
28 225
29 225
30 225
31 225
32 139
33 211
34 211
35 211

MATTHEW

XXI: 36 211
37 211
38 211
39 211
40 211
42 164
43 174
44 164

XXII: 2 239
3 239
4 239
5 239
6 239
7 239
8 239
9 59
10 59
11 195
12 195
13 195
14 239
18 39
19 38
20 250
21 250
29 205
30 26
31 118
32 118
37 42
38 42
39 42
40 42
42 91
43 91
44 91
45 91

XXIII: 2 42,117,215
3 42,117,215
4 113
5 113
6 113
7 113
8 20

MATTHEW

XXIII: 9 240
10 33
11 127
12 127
13 95
14 198
15 198
16 202
17 202
18 202
19 202
20 202
21 202
22 202
23 143
24 147
25 165
26 165
27 165
28 165
29 198
30 198
31 199
32 199
33 147
34 199
35 199
36 199
37 146
38 175
39 89

XXIV: 2 63
4 203
5 161
6 ....18, 203
7 174
8 177
9 174
10 177
11 ....203, 236
12 177
13 133
14 ....30, 260
15 203

BIBLE REFERENCES

MATTHEW

XXIV: 16 173
17 190
18 203
19 155
20 203
21 177
22 88
23 236
24 106
25 103
26 33
27 ....33, 178
28 203
29 203
30 153
31 240
32 ....93, 252
33 252
34 237
35 182
36 79
37 247
38 247
39 247
40 241
41 77
42 56
43 ....56, 206
44 56
45 85
46 85
47 ....85, 240
48 241
49 241
50 241
51 241

XXV: 1 210
2 210
3 210
4 210
5 210
6 210
7 210
8 210
9 210

MATTHEW

XXV: 10 210
11 210
12 210
13 ....166, 210
14 226
15 226
16 226
17 226
18 226
19 226
20 226
21 ....14, 226
22 226
23 ....4, 226
24 227
25 227
26 227
27 227
28 227
29 ....85, 227
30 ....132, 227
31 79
32 135
33 ....135, 236
34 89
35 ....11, 104
36 104
37 255
38 255
39 255
40 ....11, 104
41 152
42 150
43 251
44 251
45 68
46 251

XXVI: 2 230
10 77
11 ....104, 247
12 204
13 77
18 247
21 230
23 230

MATTHEW

XXVI: 24 ....151, 184
25 258
26 150
27 163
28 101
29 163
31 136
32 174
34 170
36 258
38 256
39 163
40 256
41 39
42 163
45 242
46 256
50 119
52 29
53 79
54 151
55 148
56 ....151, 256
64 162

XXVII: 11 240
46 256

XXVIII: 9 255
10 110
18 ....4, 182
19 ....30, 111
20 ....30, 247

MARK

I: 15 ....44, 59
17 185
25 160
38 191
41 9
44 197

II: 5 238
8 238
9 238

BIBLE REFERENCES

MARK

II: 10 160
11 160
14 185
17 154
19 48
20 48
21 250
22 250
25 250
26 250
27 159
28 159

III: 3 52
4 52
5 52
23 54
24 253
25 175
26 54
27 238
28 250
29 250
33 73
34 73
35 73

IV: 3 228
4 228
5 228
6 228
7 228
8 228
9 228
11 93
12 187
13 93
14 229
15 229
16 229
17 229
18 229
19 ..... 74, 229
20 229
21 243
22 ..... 67, 97

MARK

IV: 23 97
24 84
25 254
26 208
27 208
28 208
29 208
30 208
31 208
32 208
35 62
39 ..... 5, 62
40 69

V: 8 ..... 87, 160
9 160
19 76
30 195
34 16
36 110
39 55
41 55

VI: 4 259
10 190
11 196
31 62
37 57
38 57
50 240

VII: 6 142
7 138
8 87
9 105
10 73
11 251
12 73
13 ..... 73, 235
14 192
15 51
16 192
18 87
19 142
20 87
21 ..... 51, 87

MARK

VII: 22 87
23 51, 87, 142
27 53
29 70
34 145

VIII: 2 76
3 76
5 176
12 237
15 65
17 187
18 ..... 97, 187
19 254
20 254
21 155
26 191
27 35
29 35
33 54
34 63
35 133
36 74
37 74
38 68

IX: 1 25
12 ..... 19, 114
13 114
16 125
19 125
21 125
23 ..... 3, 24
25 125
29 ..... 48, 125
31 194
33 259
35 ..... 127, 259
37 53
39 ..... 125, 161
40 161
41 58
42 146
43 152
44 152
45 253

BIBLE REFERENCES

MARK

IX: 46 253
47 ..... 95, 253
48 253
49 ..... 65, 218
50 ..... 5, 65

X: 3 49
5 126
6 126
7 126
8 126
9 126
11 92
12 92
14 44
15 44
18 75
19 49
21 ..... 98, 101
23 95
24 95
25 95
27 100
29 23
30 ..... 23, 243
31 249
33 94
34 243
36 255
38 224
39 ..... 58, 224
40 224
42 224
43 224
44 224
45 224
51 52
52 52

XI: 2 255
3 255
14 232
17 175
22 3
23 ..... 3, 258
24 28

MARK

XI: 25 28
26 102
29 91
30 91
33 91

XII: 1 234
2 234
3 234
4 234
5 234
6 234
7 234
8 234
9 234
10 249
11 249
15 ..... 130, 254
16 254
17 254
24 205
25 ..... 79, 90
26 90
27 ..... 118, 205
29 1
30 1
31 1
34 44
35 205
36 111
37 205
38 198
39 198
40 198
43 149
44 149

XIII: 2 206
5 33
6 33
7 ..... 71, 252
8 203
9 243
10 174
11 111
12 253

MARK

XIII: 13 161
14 173
15 258
16 258
17 146
18 258
19 258
20 133
21 33
22 33
23 122
24 122
25 122
26 ..... 40, 122
27 122
28 122
29 122
30 122
31 122
32 122
33 56
34 56
35 56
36 56
37 56

XIV: 6 204
7 181
8 204
9 204
13 191
14 78
15 190
18 230
20 230
21 230
22 66
24 66
25 232
27 ..... 136, 170
28 247
30 ..... 170, 259
32 258
34 256
36 ..... 37, 200

BIBLE REFERENCES

MARK

XIV: 37 ....170, 207
38 96
41 ....170, 207
42 256
48 253

MARK

XIV: 49 253
62 240

XV: 2 258
34 256

MARK

XVI: 15 16
16 168
17 .....16, 106
18 16, 58, 106

LUKE

II: 49 15

IV: 4 184
8 ....130, 184
12 ....130, 184
18 .....30, 64
19 30
21 97
23 249
24 249
25 114
26 114
27 249
35 125
43 64

V: 4 46
10 69
13 .....87, 123
14 123
20 123
22 259
23 123
24 .....4, 123
27 185
31 123
32 123
34 .....48, 128
35 128
36 128
37 128
38 128
39 128

VI: 3 159
4 159
5 159

LUKE

VI: 8 160
9 159
10 160
20 .....46, 181
21 .....14, 57
22 129
23 .....14, 201
24 181
25 181
26 129
27 192
28 89
29 .....29, 158
30 29
31 158
32 158
33 131
34 131
35 43
36 75
37 17, 32, 219
38 11
39 187
40 .....8, 185
41 158
42 .....32, 158
43 109
44 109
45 142
46 21
47 21
48 21
49 .....21, 257

VII: 9 99
13 7
14 55

LUKE

VII: 22 .59, 90, 106
23 136
24 187
25 140
26 187
27 187
28 139
31 249
32 249
33 57, 70, 232
34 .....57, 250
35 140
40 196
41 137
42 137
43 199
44 77
45 196
46 196
47 137
48 137
50 141

VIII: 5 101
6 101
7 8
8 109
10 84, 93, 187
11 93
12 101
13 101
14 8
15 109
16 187
17 67
18 84

BIBLE REFERENCES

LUKE

VIII: 21 ....112, 192
22 160
25 69
30 125
39 .....75, 191
45 52
46 52
48 76
50 24
52 55
54 55

IX: 3 193
4 206
5 191
13 176
14 176
18 240
20 240
22 164
23 185
24 243
25 74
26 153
27 25
41 237
44 .....97, 192
48 .....68, 224
50 196
55 207
56 207
58 147
59 185
60 59
62 167

X: 2 30
3 .....38, 62
4 .....38, 62
5 .....5, 62
6 .....5, 62
7 .....57, 150
8 .....57, 150
9 16
10 196
11 .....59, 196

LUKE

X: 12 196
13 248
14 248
15 248
16 192
18 54
19 .....4, 147
20 .....14, 182
21 .....31, 75
22 .....37, 81
23 59
24 59
26 42
28 42
30 115
31 115
32 115
33 115
34 115
35 115
36 115
37 115
41 18
42 18

XI: 2 .....47, 96
3 .....34, 96
4 96
5 100
6 100
7 100
8 100
9 .....10, 100
10 100
11 96
12 180
13 180
17 .....78, 206
18 70
19 70
20 70
21 175
22 175
23 196
24 175

LUKE

XI: 25 175
26 175
28 192
29 106
30 106
31 237
32 237
33 243
34 84
35 132
36 187
39 87
40 165
41 6, 165, 242
42 235
43 248
44 248
46 248
47 248
48 248
49 248
50 237
51 237
52 84

XII: 1 65
2 2
3 67
4 69
5 69
6 242
7 110
8 68
9 68
10 111
11 233
12 111
14 199
15 27
16 107
17 107
18 107
19 107
20 107
21 107

BIBLE REFERENCES

LUKE

XII: 22 176
23 195
24 180
25 193
26 193
27 193
28 195
29 ....18, 232
30 46
31 46
32 46
33 149
34 193
35 88
36 88
37 179
38 178
39 78
40 178
42 117
43 117
44 117
45 117
46 117
47 117
48 117
49 152
50 152
51 253
52 253
53 112
54 251
55 251
56 251
57 199
58 200
59 200

XIII: 2 88
3 88
4 88
5 88
6 83
7 83
8 83

LUKE

XIII: 9 83
12 16
15 120
16 ....54, 134
18 254
19 254
20 65
21 65
24 72
25 179
26 179
27 179
28 256
29 44
30 146
32 ....70, 194
33 194
34 94
35 166

XIV: 3 159
5 159
8 108
9 108
10 108
11 108
12 119
13 ....11, 181
14 ....11, 181
16 216
17 ....23, 216
18 216
19 216
20 216
21 216
22 216
23 216
24 216
26 73
27 167
28 167
29 167
30 167
31 167
32 167
33 19

LUKE

XIV: 34 ....65, 192
35 ....65, 192

XV: 4 116
5 116
6 116
7 ....14, 116
8 116
9 116
10 ..7, 79, 116
11 244
12 244
13 244
14 244
15 244
16 244
17 ....88, 244
18 ....88, 244
19 244
20 ....75, 244
21 108
22 75
23 75
24 ....75, 90
25 245
26 245
27 245
28 245
29 245
30 245
31 245
32 ....7, 245

XVI: 1 209
2 209
3 209
4 209
5 209
6 209
7 209
8 ....74, 209
9 119
10 124
11 ....124, 209
12 209
13 253

BIBLE REFERENCES

LUKE

XVI: 15 253
16 250
17 124
18 124
19 214
20 214
21 214
22 214
23 214
24 214
25 214
26 215
27 215
28 215
29 ..... 49, 215
30 ..... 154, 215
31 ..... 49, 215

XVII: 1 136
2 136
3 137
4 137
6 141
7 231
8 231
9 231
10 ..... 49, 231
14 124
17 235
18 235
19 125
20 44
21 ..... 44, 51
22 166
23 166
24 166
25 164
26 252
27 252
28 252
29 252
30 166
31 258
32 258
33 63

LUKE

XVII: 34 170
35 241
36 241
37 241

XVIII: 2 99
3 99
4 99
5 99
6 99
7 99
8 99
10 225
11 225
12 225
13 ..... 108, 225
14 225
16 146
17 95
19 108
20 105
22 ..... 149, 193
24 181
25 181
27 37
29 ..... 73, 242
30 ..... 73, 242
31 94
32 243
33 243
41 ..... 52, 125
42 ..... 16, 160

XIX: 5 ..... 22, 190
9 23,133,190
10 133
12 221
13 221
14 221
15 221
16 221
17 221
18 221
19 221
20 222

LUKE

XIX: 21 222
22 222
23 222
24 222
25 222
26 222
27 222
30 147
31 147
40 155
42 191
43 191
44 191
46 206

XX: 3 124
4 124
8 138
9 246
10 246
11 246
12 246
13 246
14 246
15 246
16 246
17 164
18 164
23 91
24 91
25 38
34 92
35 26, 92, 101
36 ..... 26, 43
37 118
38 90
41 205
42 205
43 205
44 205
46 113
47 113

XXI: 3 181
4 181

BIBLE REFERENCES

LUKE

XXI: 6 206
8 ..... 33, 161
9 177
10 174
11 177
12 161
13 233
14 233
15 2
16 230
17 243
18 242
19 22
20 94
21 173
22 177
23 177
24 173
25 156
26 ..... 69, 238
27 153
28 ..... 156, 201
29 178
30 178
31 178
32 178
33 157
34 ..... 18, 130
35 130
36 ..... 28, 56

LUKE

XXII: 8 190
10 179
11 179
12 179
15 232
16 232
17 58
18 58
19 104
20 163
21 230
22 230
25 138
26 138
27 ..... 30, 127
28 39
29 153
30 58
31 54
32 ..... 3, 54
34 207
35 38
36 38
37 66,256, 260
38 242
40 130
42 163
46 39
48 207

LUKE

XXII: 51 242
52 148
53 206
67 168
68 172
69 182
70 240

XXIII: 3 240
28 94
29 155
30 252
31 252
34 17
43 148
46 200

XXIV: 17 201
19 151
25 249
26 ..... 151, 194
36 5
38 18
39 26
41 150
44 ..... 184, 256
46 151
47 94
48 61
49 ..... 4, 94

JOHN

I: 38 207
39 207
42 207
43 236
47 6
48 207
50 207
51 ..... 60, 79

II: 4 77
7 204
8 204

JOHN

II: 16 78
19 ..... 118, 194

III: 3 44
5 ..... 12, 60
6 ..... 12, 60
7 60
8 60
10 82
11 82
12 82
13 60

JOHN

III: 14 86
15 88
16 74
17 ..... 32, 64
18 ..... 32, 141
19 132
20 132
21 13

IV: 7 11, 58, 104
10 11
13 171

BIBLE REFERENCES

JOHN

IV: 14 .....58, 171
16 171
17 171
18 171
21 94
22 133
23 .....23, 235
24 235
26 172
32 57
34 ..8, 15, 260
35 83
36 255
37 255
38 255
48 52
50 52

V: 6 52
8 52
14 16
17 15
19 4
20 80
21 26
22 .....41, 259
23 259
24 25
25 23
26 27
27 138
28 26
29 26
30 .....9, 144
31 61
32 61
33 .....61, 106
34 106
35 106
36 .....61, 260
37 61
38 141
39 257
40 257
41 20

JOHN

V: 42 144
43 196
44 .....20, 259
45 .....32, 197
46 49
47 49

VI: 5 57
10 57
12 176
20 110
26 176
27 .....15, 176
29 15
32 .....34, 49
33 .....34, 49
35 34
36 168
37 .....4, 10
38 .....9, 12
39 .....9, 86
40 86
43 71
44 .....72, 86
45 .....2, 10
46 81
47 24
48 34
49 34
50 34
51 34
53 257
54 166
55 257
56 101
57 257
58 34
61 253
62 .....86, 162
63 .....34, 157
64 168
65 72
67 168
70 70

JOHN

VII: 6 232
7 129
8 232
16 143
17 .....9, 143
18 19
19 .....49, 197
21 255
22 197
23 197
24 41
28 .....81, 189
29 81
33 162
34 189
37 58
38 51

VIII: 7 32
10 77
11 17
12 .....13, 98
14 12, 61, 172
15 41
16 41
17 61
18 61
19 .....82, 189
21 189
23 .....12, 144
24 .....88, 141
25 172
26 143
28 19, 86, 172
29 21
31 143
32 2
34 66
35 .....78, 190
36 190
37 134
38 144
39 144
40 144
41 144

BIBLE REFERENCES

JOHN

VIII: 42 144
43 70
44 54, 70, 134
45 168
46 168
47 82
49 70
50 153
51 25
54 ..... 20, 259
55 144
56 166
58 35

IX: 3 ..... 52, 160
4 ..... 15, 170
5 35
7 52
35 247
37 247
39 66
41 66

X: 1 72
2 72
3 135
4 ..... 135, 147
5 236
7 35
8 148
9 ..... 10, 72
10 ..... 27, 148
11 35
12 236
13 236
14 ..... 135, 236
15 ..... 81, 131
16 ..... 45, 131
17 ..... 80, 257
18 257
25 168
26 189
27 ..... 98, 185
28 ..... 27, 104
29 133

JOHN

X: 30 45
32 41
34 ..... 159, 184
35 184
36 12, 43, 184
37 168
38 ..... 81, 168

XI: 4 52
7 173
9 170
10 170
11 55
14 55
15 55
23 26
25 ..... 24, 25, 55
26 ..... 24, 25
34 55
39 55
40 40
41 28
42 64
43 ..... 55, 118
44 118

XII: 7 118
8 162
23 23
24 63
25 27
26 ..... 20, 98
27 133
28 40
30 36
31 23, 54, 134
32 86
35 132
36 13
44 24
45 81
46 ..... 13, 132
47 41
48 157
49 ..... 50, 105

JOHN

XII: 50 ..... 50, 105

XIII: 7 189
8 87
10 204
12 21
13 231
14 87
15 21
16 231
17 21
18 151
19 103
20 196
21 230
26 230
27 230
31 20
32 153
33 146
34 1
35 ..... 1, 131
36 ..... 98, 185
38 ..... 19, 164

XIV: 1 18, 71, 201
2 162
3 162
4 162
6 ..... 10, 35, 72
7 81
9 ..... 45, 82
10 ..... 15, 165
11 24
12 15
13 37
14 28
15 50
16 ..... 22, 36
17 ..... 36, 51
18 71
19 ..... 27, 247
20 51
21 ..... 1, 50, 80
23 22

BIBLE REFERENCES

JOHN

VIX: 24 .....34, 50
25 103
26 36, 95, 111
27 5
28 118
29 103
30 134
31 ....105, 169

XV: 1 .....35, 185
2 .....63, 109
3 6
4 22
5 .....22, 83
6 145
7 22
8 .....20, 109
9 1
10 22
11 7
12 50
13 119
14 .....50, 119
15 .....2, 119
16 .....83, 161
17 50
18 129
19 129
20 129
21 145
22 67
23 129
24 .....66, 129
25 145
26 36
27 233

XVI: 1 103
2 82
3 82
4 103
5 162
6 71
7 36
8 .....66, 251
9 66
10 95

JOHN

XVI: 11 ....134, 145
12 31
13 .....31, 36
14 36
15 .....46, 233
16 233
19 233
20 14, 71, 169
21 71
22 .....14, 71
23 188
24 188
25 .....84, 93
26 188
27 80
28 12, 60, 169
31 168
32 236
33 .....5, 7, 39

XVII: 1 40
2 27
3 2
4 .....8, 260
5 40
6 157
7 188
8 103
9 188
10 153
11 .....45, 162
12 151
13 14, 60, 162
14 .....12, 129
15 74
16 74
17 6
18 64
19 188
20 ....157, 188
21 .....45, 169
22 .....40, 45
23 .....8, 80
24 .....40, 80
25 64
26 80

JOHN

XVIII: 4 172
5 172
7 172
8 172
11 .....29, 58
20 .....31, 67
21 172
23 145
34 35
36 .....63, 169
37 ..12, 34, 35

XIX: 11 66
26 73
27 73
28 58
30 ....242, 260

XX: 15 .....7, 171
16 171
17 ....102, 171
19 5
21 .....5, 64
22 36
23 66
26 5
27 .....3, 118
29 207

XXI: 5 46
6 46
10 150
12 57
15 131
16 131
17 131
18 255
19 185
22 98

ACTS

I: 4 102
5 ....111, 139
7 166
8 ..37, 61, 94

YB 13064

463387

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY